

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

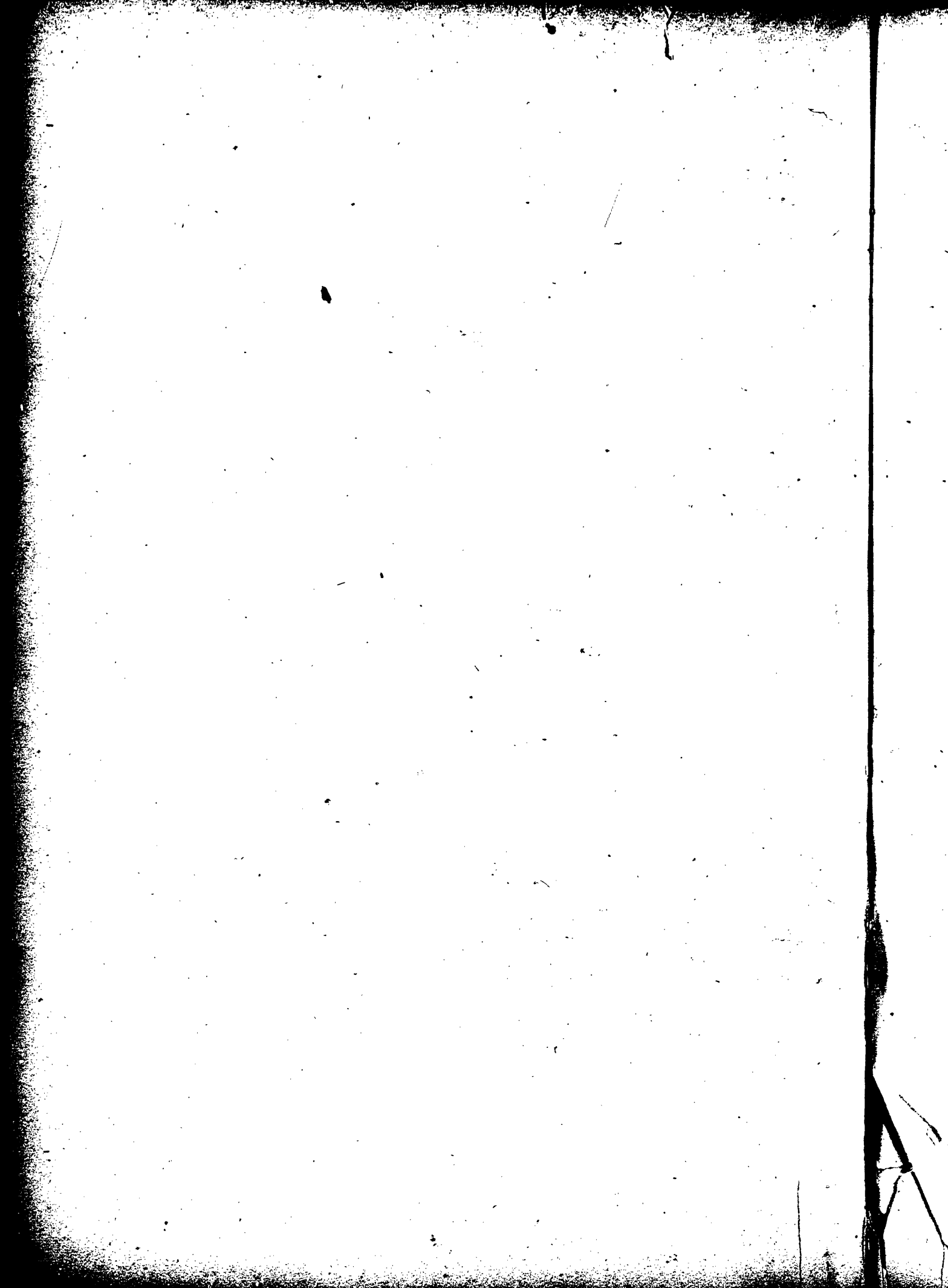
L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- Coloured covers/
Couverture de couleur
- Covers damaged/
Couverture endommagée
- Covers restored and/or laminated/
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée
- Cover title missing/
Le titre de couverture manque
- Coloured maps/
Cartes géographiques en couleur
- Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
- Coloured plates and/or illustrations/
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur
- Bound with other material/
Relié avec d'autres documents
- Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/
La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distortion le long de la marge intérieure
- Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.
- Additional comments:/
Commentaires supplémentaires:

- Coloured pages/
Pages de couleur
- Pages damaged/
Pages endommagées
- Pages restored and/or laminated/
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées
- Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées
- Pages detached/
Pages détachées
- Showthrough/
Transparence
- Quality of print varies/
Qualité inégale de l'impression
- Includes supplementary material/
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire
- Only edition available/
Seule édition disponible
- Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/
Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X



*A. H. Webster Esquire
from the Author.*

A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE,

DELIVERED BY

THE VEN. ARCHDEACON HUNTER, M.A.

(LATE ARCHDEACON OF CUMBERLAND, RUPERT'S LAND, AND NOW
VICAR OF ST. MATTHEW'S, BAYSWATER, W.),

BEFORE THE

INSTITUTE OF RUPERT'S LAND,

AT THE

COURT HOUSE, FORT GARRY, RED RIVER SETTLEMENT;

ON THE 2ND APRIL, 1862.

THE RIGHT REVEREND

THE LORD BISHOP OF RUPERT'S LAND,

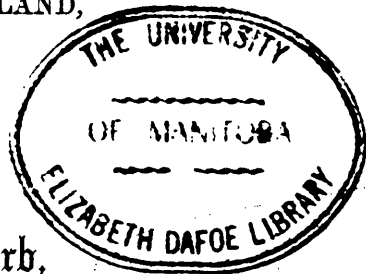
PRESIDENT OF THE INSTITUTE, IN THE CHAIR.

ALSO

Paradigms of the Cree Verb,

WITH ITS

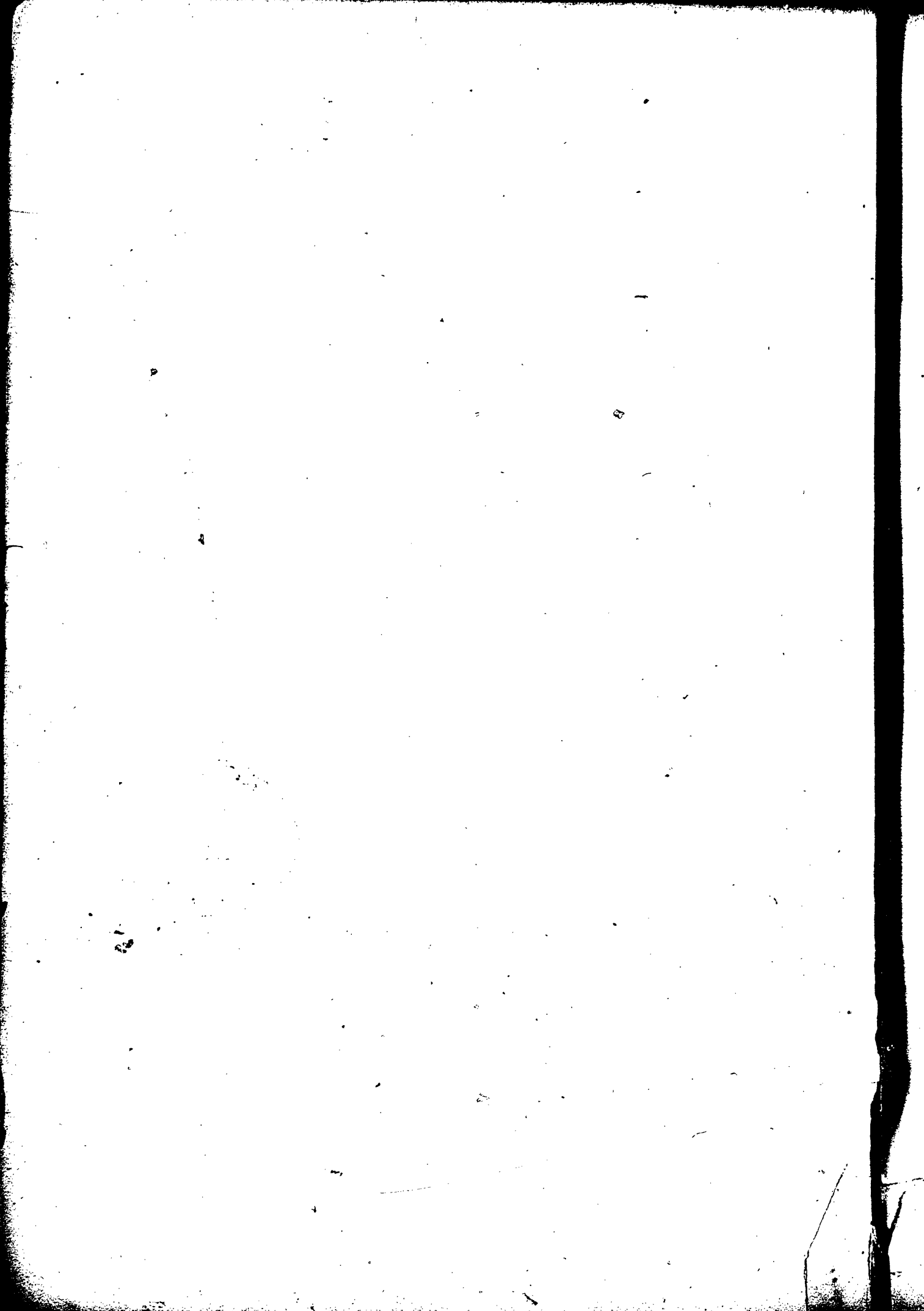
VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS, MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.



LONDON:

PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE,
GREAT QUEEN STREET, LINCOLN'S-INN FIELDS.

1875.



A KEY TO THE ORTHOGRAPHY.

VOWEL SOUNDS.

<i>ā</i> sounded as <i>a</i> in hate.	<i>oo</i> sounded as <i>oo</i> in moon, move.
<i>a</i> <i>a</i> .. far.	<i>u</i> <i>u</i> .. but, tub.
<i>e</i> <i>e</i> .. me.	<i>ew</i> <i>u</i> .. pure.
<i>i</i> <i>i</i> .. pin.	<i>ow</i> <i>ow</i> .. now.
<i>i</i> <i>i</i> .. thine(when final)	

CONSONANTS.

<i>g</i> sounded as <i>g</i> in get.	<i>w</i> sounded as <i>w</i> in was.
<i>h</i> <i>h</i> .. hard, hat.	<i>y</i> <i>y</i> .. your.
<i>k</i> <i>k</i> .. keg.	<i>y</i> <i>y</i> .. my (when final)
<i>m</i> <i>m</i> .. me.	<i>ch</i> <i>ch</i> .. much, chicken.
<i>n</i> <i>n</i> .. net.	<i>kw</i> <i>kw</i> .. awkward.
<i>p</i> <i>p</i> .. put.	<i>st</i> <i>st</i> .. stick.
<i>s</i> <i>s</i> .. sin.	<i>pw</i> <i>pw</i> .. upward.
<i>t</i> <i>t</i> .. time.	

REMARKS.

(^ˈ) An aspirate or breathing, generally followed by the letters *k*, *t*, and *ch*. It is also used in the locative case; as, *waskahikun*, "a house;" *waskahikunik*, "in a house;" *wenepāk*, "a lake;" *wenepākoók*, "in or on a lake." It also marks the distinction between the personal pronoun second person, *ke* for *keya*, and the particle *ké*, which is the sign of the perfect tense.

Wé, is a particle expressing a wish or desire, the sign of the optative mood.

Ga, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the indicative mood.

Ka, is the relative pronoun.

Kā, is the sign of the future tense, used only in the subjunctive mood.

Kitta, is a sign of the future tense.

Pā, is a particle signifying "to come."

M, is sometimes used to signify possession.

EXTRACT FROM THE "NOR-WESTER," RED RIVER SETTLEMENT.

INSTITUTE OF RUPERT'S LAND.

THE first meeting held at the Court House, Fort Garry, 2nd April, 1862. On the wall there was spread an immense sheet, 10 feet by 4, showing the various Conjugations, Moods and Inflections of the Cree Verb, and intended to illustrate one of the papers read on that day.

The Ven. Archdeacon Hunter, M.A., read a paper on the Cree Language, of great and permanent value. Its intrinsic worth is such that if it attain no wider publicity than the reading of it before the Institute, the loss will be very great to the fair fame alike of the Institute and the talented author. It was a thorough and masterly analysis of the Cree Language, by one whose acquaintance with the principles of language in general eminently fits him for the task. The Cree has, of course, much in common with other languages; but it has also many peculiarities which the Archdeacon expounded very clearly and satisfactorily. These characteristic features possess great value in a philological point of view, and we are not sure but they would, in able hands, aid materially in establishing some conclusions regarding the distinctive cast of the Indian mind, as well as regarding certain linguistic theories as yet not settled by philologists. The Archdeacon's mode of treatment was perspicuous and systematic—scientific, we might indeed say—and for this reason his paper, which otherwise might have been intolerably dull and unintelligible, was delightfully interesting. The Archdeacon digressed somewhat into the domain of comparative philology, and interested his hearers by mentioning several points of similarity between the Cree on the one hand, and the English, Latin, Greek and Hebrew on the other. The coincidences were remarkable, and we doubt not their number might be almost indefinitely increased were attention directed to the subject. We may analyse this paper at length some other time.

A LECTURE
ON THE
GRAMMATICAL CONSTRUCTION
OF
THE CREE LANGUAGE.

SINCE the year 1844 my attention has been more or less directed to the Cree Language; and the more familiar I have become with its grammatical construction—so peculiar and unique, and yet so regular and systematic—the more I have been impressed with the beauty, order, and precision of the language used by the Indians around us. Although they may rank low in the scale of civilization, yet they carry about with them a Vocabulary and a Grammar which challenge and invite, and will amply repay the acumen and analytical powers of the most learned Philologist. If a Council of Grammarians, assembled from among the most eminent in all nations, had after years of labour propounded a new scheme of language, they could scarcely have elaborated a system more regular, beautiful, and symmetrical, than the one we are invited to glance at for a few moments this afternoon.

The time allotted to me will only permit a mere glance at the language; to do anything like full justice to my theme, and enlarge upon the subject in all its vast and minute ramifications, would occupy too much of your time, and, instead of drawing up a paper, I should require to prepare a volume. With so large a subject the difficulty is, not in the want, but in the superabundance of matter. My humble endeavour must be to select and combine the salient points, and present them in as interesting a form as the subject will admit.

The Cree tribe, of whose language I purpose to give a faint outline this afternoon, forms a portion of the great Algonquin nation, "a nation which, in its different dialects," as Mr. Howse remarks, "is dispersed over a vast extent of country—from Pennsylvania, south, to Churchill River, in Hudson's Bay, north, or twenty degrees of latitude; from Labrador and the Atlantic, east, to the Mississippi, west; from Hudson's Bay, east, to the Rocky Mountains, west—that is, in its greatest width (55° to 115°) sixty degrees of longitude."*

Dr. Prichard, in his *Researches into the Physical History of Mankind*,

* Joseph Howse, Esq., F.R.G.S., "A Grammar of the Cree Language; with which is combined, an Analysis of the Chippeway Dialect."

speaks of "the Knistineaux, or Klistinos, or Kristinaux, by abbreviation Crees, as the most northern tribe of the Algonquin family. Bounded on the north by the Athabascas, they reach, partly by recent conquests, from Hudson's Bay to the Rocky Mountains. In the western tract of that country, and near the Saskachawan, they are interspersed among tribes of the Assiniboins. They are spread northward as far as Lake Athabasca. On the south they are bounded by Chippeways and Algonquins. The people near Hudson's Bay called southern Indians are of this nation. The name of Knistinaux originally belonged to a tribe near Lake Winnipeg. It is now widely extended to all the tribes who speak dialects nearly related."*

From these extracts it will be seen how extensively the Algonquin Language, of which the Cree is a dialect, is spoken. The Cree I should regard as the principal tribe of the Algonquin nation, and occupying the greatest extent of country. From longitude 75° to 115°, that is, forty degrees of longitude, and from latitude 49° to 60°, that is, eleven degrees of latitude, the language of this tribe, with slight variations, is more or less spoken.†

The fact that the Rev. E. A. Watkins, now labouring among the Crees on the banks of the Siskachewun, first acquired his knowledge of the language among the Crees on the East Main, in James's Bay, is a striking illustration of the extent of country over which this dialect prevails. There are some slight differences in the use of words in the several districts, and the letter *y*, used by the Plain Crees, in some words is changed into *th*, *n*, *l*, and *r*; as in the following examples:

Personal Pronouns.

I. Thou. He.

<i>neya</i> ,	<i>keya</i> ,	<i>weya</i> ,	used	by	the	Plain	Indians.		
<i>netha</i> ,	<i>ketha</i> ,	<i>wetha</i> ,	"	"	English	River	Indians.		
<i>nenā</i> ,	<i>kenā</i> ,	<i>wenā</i> ,	"	"	Cumberland	and	Norway	House	Indians.
<i>nela</i> ,	<i>kela</i> ,	<i>wela</i> ,	"	"	Moose	Factory	Indians.		
<i>nera</i> ,	<i>kera</i> ,	<i>wera</i> ,	"	"	Isle-a-la-Crosse	Indians.			

After ten years' labour I succeeded in reducing the language to writing, and carrying through the Press the Prayer Book, three Gospels, and smaller Publications; and the Paradigms of the Verb here exhibited are

* "Researches into the Physical History of Mankind," by I. C. Prichard, M.D., vol. v. p. 385.

† The national name of the Crees is *Nāheyowuk*, "exact beings or people," compounded of *Nāhe*, "exact," and *Meyow*, "the body;" hence *Ne nāheyowan* means, "I speak the language of the exact beings or people," or, in common parlance, "I speak Cree."

prepared after a plan suggested to my own mind, giving a bird's-eye view of the Cree Verb in its principal Moods, and its two leading Tenses. The first Paradigm, you observe, marshals the chief form, the van of the host, in three columns; for the Cree Verb is capable of thousands of mutations and combinations. For this interesting review we selected the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," and issuing the word of command to form columns, with the two Tenses, Present and Past, in their Direct and Inverse forms; immediately there appeared the heads of the three columns, bearing on their standards the names, Indicative Mood, Subjunctive Mood, and Imperative Mood; marching with the most beautiful order and regularity, and the *coup d'œil* was quite enchanting, a sufficient reward for years-of close study and application. The second Paradigm presents a Transitive Verb, belonging to the second conjugation, with an inanimate object, *Sakétaw*, "he loves it," drawn up in a similar manner; and the third Paradigm brings into view another Transitive Verb of the third conjugation, with an indeterminate but animate object, *Sakehewāo*, "he loves somebody." These Paradigms are merely given as specimens, so as to present at a glance a few of the principal prefixes and suffixes of the Verb. For a fuller display of the Verb, in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse, I must refer you to the three books lying on the table, where the verb *Tapwátowāo*, "he believes him," is partially written out, with mood, tense, and person, singular and plural—I say partially, for to write out fully a Cree Verb and all its derivatives, with formative signs of different signification, personal signs in different relations, particles, cases, and so forth, a good-sized volume would be required. The following specimens of the verb *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," and a few of its derivatives, will illustrate what I mean.

Sake-hāo } he loves him.
 „ *hik* } he is loved by him.
 „ *'taw* } he loves it.
 „ *hikoo* } he is loved by it.
 „ *hewāo* } he loves somebody.
 „ *haw* } he is loved by somebody.
 „ *'chekāo* } he loves.
 „ *'chekasoo* } he is loved.
 „ *'chekatāo*, it is loved.
 „ *hewāwisew*, he is loving.

Sake-hisoo, he loves himself. *Reflec.*
 „ *hitoowuk*, they love each other.
Recip.
 „ *hewākasoo*, he pretends to love.
Sim.
 „ *hākasoo*, he pretends to love him
 or them.
 „ *'twowāo*, he loves him for him.
 „ *'twak*, he is loved for him.
 „ *'twakāo*, he loves him for somebody.
 „ *'chekakāo*, he loves him with it.
 „ *'chekakākasoo*, he pretends to love
 him with it.

These are only a few of the forms, many more may be seen by referring to the books and papers on the table.

Now, having made these remarks on the Cree Verb, I may as well at once direct your attention to that very important, and yet difficult part of our subject. The language has a natural tendency to assume a verbal form, the mind of the Indian dealing rather with concrete than abstract terms. Farrar, in his able "Essay on the Origin of Language," says, "In Greek and Latin; one word was enough to express alike the subject, copula, and predicate; in English, two are always requisite, and generally three. The single word *τύπτω* requires the three words, "I am striking," to render it; to translate *amabor* in English or in German, we require four words, "I shall be loved," "Ich werde geliebt werden;" and the same is true of many other parts of the verb; as, *ἐτετυμήμεθα, periisses*, "We had been honoured," "You would have perished."* In the Cree, also, as well as in the Indo-European or Aryan languages, we shall find the most splendid examples of a perfect synthesis; and this sylleptical tendency is said to have marked the earliest stage of language, that as language advances it progresses from synthesis to analysis. Now permit me to notice some examples in Cree of this synthetical and agglutinative property. In English the agent and the action are separate, as, "I love;" in Latin they are combined, as *amo*, "I love." But in Cree the agent, action, and object, and sometimes the case are combined; as *sakehāo*, "he loves him," *tipwātowāo*, "he believes him;" *nipātowāo*, "he kills him for him;" *pātoowāo*, "he brings him to him;" *nukiskowāo*, "he meets him by land;" *nukāwāo*, "he meets him by water;" *nunaspiōtowāo*, "he imitates him with the voice;" *kiskinowapumāo*, "he imitates him in action."

We shall now bring forward a few examples of the different kinds of Verbs; and first we have the Transitive Verb, with an animate object, as *tipwātowāo*, "he believes him;" then an Indeterminate Verb, with an animate object, *tipwātukāo*, "he believes somebody;" then another form, where both subject and object are Indeterminate, as *tipwātukanewew*, "somebody believes somebody," or there is a believing. Then, passing over some other forms, we come to *tipwātum*, a Transitive Verb with an inanimate object of the sixth conjugation—"he believes it;" and, finally, we have an inanimate form, *tipwātumómukun*, "it believes it," together with an Impersonal Verb, *tipwāwinewun*, which, by contraction, becomes *tipwāwun*, "it is true." Now these are the principal derivatives from the Verb

* Frederic W. Farrar, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, "An Essay on the Origin of Language, based on Modern Researches, and especially on the Works of M. Renan."

tipwātowāo, "he believes him;" and when written out in their different moods, tenses, and persons, we may well exclaim, "What a formidable array! Can it be possible that the Indian possesses such a rich and full supply of words to make known the thoughts and inward workings of his mind?"

As I have spoken of Conjugations, it may be as well to state here that there are seven. Herder, as quoted by Farrar, says, "The more barbarous a language, the greater is the number of its conjugations;" and then Farrar goes on to remark, that "it has been a fatal mistake of Philology to suppose that simplicity is anterior to complexity: simplicity is the triumph of science, not the spontaneous result of intelligence." "The Basque language, which has retained much of the primitive spirit, has eleven moods; the Caffir language has upwards of twenty. Agglutination or Polysynthetism is the name which has been invented for the complex condition of early language, when words follow each other in a sort of idyllic and *laissez aller* carelessness, and the whole sentence, or even the whole discourse, is conjugated or declined as though it were a single word, every subordinate clause being inserted in the main one by a species of incapsulation." These remarks apply in a measure to the Cree language; for take the words *Mawutchekécheayumehāwekemaw*, written in one word, for "the greatest of all Praying Chiefs (Archbishop), or *Mawutchekécheookemaskwāo*, "the greatest of all Chief Women" (Queen), we have a sentence in one word. But in my translations I have endeavoured to separate the Verb as much as possible from its adjuncts, and to divide compound words as the above into their simple elements, writing the above thus, *Mawutche kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, and *Mawutche kéche Ookemaskwāo*. A part of the Pronoun is constantly incorporated with the Verb forming a portion of the suffix, whilst the first part of the Pronoun stands as the prefix; as in *ne tipwātoiwanan*, "we believe him," the prefix *ne*, and the suffix *nan*, form the beginning and the ending of the Personal Pronoun *neyanan*, "we;" and this process is carried out in the Indicative Mood, both in Transitive Verbs with an animate and inanimate object, and also in Intransitive Verbs.

There are seven conjugations under which may be ranged Transitive Verbs with an inanimate object; as, *tipwātum*, "he believes it," sixth conjugation; and *sakétaw*, "he loves it," second conjugation: and Intransitive Verbs; as, *uppew*, "he sits," first conjugation; and *pimôtāo*, "he walks," third conjugation. The conjugations are distinguished by the termination of the third person singular, Indicative Mood, Present Tense. The first conjugation ends in *ew*, as *uppew*, "he sits;" the second conjugation in *aw*, as *nipaw*, "he sleeps;" the third conjugation in *āo*, as *pimôtāo*, "he walks;" the fourth conjugation in *oo*, as *kittoo*, "he speaks;" the fifth conjugation

in *eo*, as *ácheo*, "he moves;" the sixth conjugation in *um*, as *itáyétum*, "he thinks;" and the seventh conjugation in *in*, as *tukoosin*, "he arrives." The first conjugation is as follows:—Indicative Mood, Present Tense: *net uppín*, "I sit," *ket uppín*, "thou sittest;" *uppew*, "he sits;" *net uppínan*, "we (1, 3) sit;" *ket uppínanow*, "we (1, 2) sit;" *ket uppínatwāw*, "ye sit;" *appewuk*, "they sit." We notice here a remarkable precision and exactness of expression in the Cree language, which is carried through its Personal and Possessive Pronouns, and is also found both in its Transitive and Intransitive Verbs. I refer to the two forms of the first person plural, the one exclusive and the other inclusive of the second person; the one combining only first and third persons, the other only first and second persons; as in the Verb *uppew*, above—*net uppínan*, "we (first and third persons) sit;" *ket uppínanow*, "we (first and second persons) sit." In the Personal Pronoun the same remarkable characteristic appears—*neya*, "I;" *keya*, "thou;" *weya*, "he;" *neyanan*, "we" (I and he, or I and they); *keyanow*, "we" (I and thou, or I and ye); *keyawaw*, "ye;" *weyawaw*, "they." Again, in the Possessive Pronoun, *n'ótawe*, "my father;" *k'ótawe*, "thy father;" *ótaweä*, "his father;" *n'ótawenan*, "our (my and his, or my and their) father;" *k'ótawenow*, "our (my and thy, or my and your) father;" *k'ótawewaw*, "your father;" *ótawewawca*, "their fathers." Throughout all the Moods and Tenses of the Verbs the same form is maintained, so that there is less of ambiguity in the first person plural among the Crees, than in the English language.

In the Subjunctive or Subordinate Mood of the above seven conjugations, the third person singular, Present Tense, takes the following suffixes:—first conjugation, *ā uppít*, "(that) he sits;" second conjugation, *ā nipat*, "(that) he sleeps;" third conjugation, *ā pimótāt*, "(that) he walks;" fourth conjugation, *ā kittoot*, "(that) he speaks;" fifth conjugation, *ā ácheet*, "(that) he moves;" sixth conjugation, *ā itáyéták*, "(that) he thinks;" seventh conjugation, *ā tukooseék*, "(that) he arrives."

The first conjugation, Subjunctive Mood, Present Tense, is as follows:—Singular: 1. *ā uppeyan*, 2. *ā uppeyun*, 3. *ā uppít*. Plural: 1. *ā uppeyāk*, (1, 3), *ā uppeyúk*, (1, 2), 2. *ā uppeyāk*, and 3. *ā uppitchik*.

This Subjunctive Mood takes the place of the English Participle, active and passive, and the Infinitive Mood; but, as seen above, they are always expressed in Cree by a *Personal Verb*, having its own suffixes to mark the different persons, and forming regular Tenses, Present, Past, Perfect, Future, &c., as in the Indicative Mood. For a fuller exemplification of this point, I must again refer you to the Paradigms on the wall, and the books and papers on the table, where you will find this part of the Verb fully exhibited.

The Imperative Mood of the above seven conjugations, which we may regard as the root of the Verb, is the following:—1. *uppe*, "sit thou," *uppik*, "sit ye;" 2. *nipa*, *nipak*; 3. *pimôtā*, *pimôtāk*; 4. *kittoo*, *kittook*; 5. *âchee*, *âcheek*; 6. *itâyêta*, *itâyêtumook*; 7. *tukoosine*, *tukoosinik*.

The Adjective in Cree also becomes a Verb, with the exception of *meyo*, "good," and *muché*, "bad;" as, in the following examples, both animate and inanimate:—

ANIMATE.

<i>Waweyāsew</i> ,	he is circular.
<i>Pittikoosew</i> ,	he is short, stumpy.
<i>Kawissew</i> ,	he is rough.
<i>Sooskoosew</i> ,	he is smooth.
<i>Kinoosew</i> ,	he is long or tall.
<i>Uppiseesisew</i> ,	he is small.
<i>Mayatissew</i> ,	he is ugly.
<i>Ayimissew</i> ,	he is awkward.
<i>Nayâtawissew</i> ,	he is difficult.
<i>Pikéwew</i> ,	he is pitchy.

INANIMATE.

<i>Waweyāyaw</i> ,	it is circular.
<i>Pittikwaw</i> ,	it is stumpy.
<i>Kawaw</i> ,	it is rough.
<i>Sooskwaw</i> ,	it is smooth.
<i>Kinwaw</i> ,	it is long.
<i>Uppisasin</i> ,	it is small.
<i>Mayatun</i> ,	it is ugly.
<i>Ayimun</i> ,	it is awkward.
<i>Nayâtawun</i> ,	it is difficult.
<i>Pikéwun</i> ,	it is pitchy.

Now, to show what nice shades of meaning there are in the language—and how many derivative Verbs may be formed from one of the above Adjective Verbs, by a change of suffix—let us take the last, *Pikéwew*, and see how many changes we can ring upon this one verb.

<i>Pikéwew</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitchy.
" <i>un</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitchy.
" <i>issew</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is like pitch (so pitchy).
" <i>aw</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is like pitch (so pitchy).
" <i>isóo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitched.
" <i>etāo</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitched.
" <i>échikasoo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He is pitched.
" <i>échikatāo</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	It is pitched.
<i>Pik-ehāo</i> (caus.),	<i>an.</i>	He makes him (turns him into) pitch.
" <i>étaw</i> (caus.),	<i>in.</i>	He makes it (turns it into) pitch.
<i>Pike-wehāo</i> (trans.),	<i>an.</i>	He pitches him.
" <i>wétaw</i> (trans.),	<i>in.</i>	He pitches it.
" <i>'kāo</i> ,		He makes pitch.
" <i>'katisoo</i> (refl.),		He makes pitch for himself.
" <i>'kasoo</i> (sim.),		He pretends to be pitch.
" <i>'katāo</i> (trans.),	<i>an.</i>	{ He makes him into pitch (of him). { It is made into pitch.

Pike-	' <i>katum</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	He makes it into pitch (of it).
"	' <i>kūtāo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He pitches him, as a canoe.
"	<i>kūtāo</i> ,		It is pitched.
"	' <i>kūtum</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	He pitches it.
"	' <i>kakāo</i> ,		He makes pitch with it or of it. (abl.)
"	<i>skaw</i> ,		There is abundance of pitch.
Oopiké-	<i>mew</i> ,		He possesses pitch.
"	<i>mitisoo</i> (ref.),		He possesses pitch of himself.
Pike-	<i>wāyimāo</i> ,	<i>an.</i>	He thinks him as pitch.
"	<i>wāyētum</i> ,	<i>in.</i>	He thinks it as pitch.

Now, imagine all these Verbs written out in Mood, Tense, Person, direct and inverse, and then we can understand at once the statement, that thousands of words can be formed from one Cree Verb.

The direct and inverse forms of the Verb Transitive, with an animate or inanimate object, have been incidentally noticed in our exposition. In the third person they constitute the active and passive voices of the Verb; as, *sakehāo*, "he loves him;" *sakehik*, "he is loved by him;" *issitissāwāo*, "he sends him;" *issitissāhook*, "he is sent by him;" *tapwātowāo*, "he believes him;" *tapwātak*, "he is believed by him." The first person, Indicative Mood, Present Tense, is formed thus: Direct—*ne sakehaw*, "I love him;" Inverse—*ne sakehik*, "he loves me." Direct—*ne tapwātowaw*, "I believe him;" Inverse—*ne tapwātak*, "he believes me." Now, Verbs ending in *āo*, *tāo*, and *ewāo*, in the third person Direct, make *ik* in the third person Inverse. Again, those ending in *wāo* and *swāo*, make *hook*; and those ending in *skāwāo* and *twāo*, make *ak*. You will notice in my Conjugations of the Verbs, lying on the table, that on the left-hand page I have written out the Direct form of the Verb, and on the right-hand page the Inverse form corresponding therewith, and so throughout the three books.

In the Imperative and Subjunctive Moods, all the expressed Pronouns, whether agent or object, accumulate, agglutinate, conglomerate in the suffix; as, for instance—Imperative, *tapwātow*, "believe thou him;" *tapwātowatan*, or *tapwātowatak*, "let us believe him;" *tapwātak*, "believe ye him;" *tapwātowin*, "believe thou me;" *tapwātowinan*, "believe thou us;" *tapwātowik*, "believe ye me."—Subjunctive, *ā tapwātowuk*, "I believe him;" *ā tapwātowut*, "thou believest him;" *ā tapwātowat*, "he believes him;" *ā tapwātowit*, "he believes me;" *ā tapwātowak*, "he believes thee;" *ā tapwātakoot*, "he is believed by him;" *ā tapwātoweyun*, "thou believest me;" *ā tapwātoweyak*, "thou believest us;" *ā tapwātoweyāk*, "ye believe me;" *ā tapwātowitan*, or *ā tapwātatan*, "I believe thee;" *ā tapwātowitukook*, "I believe you;" *ā tapwātowitāk*, "we believe thee;"—and so forth,

through many changes. But yet these suffixes are not illimitable; and when once this agglutinative, synthetical and inflected system of formation gets well fixed in the memory, it is used with the same ease and facility as the more analytical system among ourselves.

In the arrangement of the Personal Pronouns in combination with the Verb, the second person, whether active or passive, always takes precedence of the first; hence, that peculiar form of the Verb arranged under the head of second and first persons—as, *ke tapwâtowin*, “thou believest me;” *ke tapwâtatin*, “I believe thee;” *ke tapwâtowétawaw*, “ye believed me;” *ke tapwâtatétan*, “we believed you;” *ke nipâhin*, “thou killest me;” *ke nipâhittin*, “I kill thee;” *ke nasin*, “thou fetchest me;” *ke natittin*, “I fetch thee.” Verbs in *tāo* change the *t* into *s* in the direct form; as, *itāo*, “he says to him,” makes *ket isin*, “thou sayest to me;” *nukutāo*, “he leaves him,” makes *ke nukusin*, “thou leavest me,” &c.

Now I must hasten to say a few words regarding the formation of the Tenses. In the Paradigms exhibited on the wall we have the two leading Tenses—Present, and Past or Imperfect, in their Indicative, Subjunctive, Dubitative, Suppositive and Imperative Moods, with the Accessory or Relative Case annexed to each; of which Case, if time permit, we must speak hereafter. From these two tenses, with the addition of the indeclinable particles *ké* and *ga*, the other tenses are formed. As an exercise, let us take the verb *natāo*, “he fetches him,” and show how the different tenses are formed in the Indicative and Potential Moods. The Present Tense is *ne nataw*, “I fetch him;” the Past or Imperfect, *ne natâ*, or *ne natâty*, “I fetched him.” Here we have the two leading tenses, from which we are to form all the others, by the Particles *ké* and *ga*, in different combinations. The Perfect Tense is formed with the Present, and the Particle *ké* inserted; as, *ne ké nataw*, “I have fetched him.” The Pluperfect is formed with the Imperfect and the Particle *ké*—*ne ké natâ*, or *natâty*, “I had fetched him;” there is also another form—*ne ké natâpun*. The Future Tense is formed with the Present and the *ga* in combination; as, *ne ga nataw*, “I shall or will fetch him.” And the Future Perfect with the addition of *ké* to the Future; as, *ne ga ké nataw*, “I shall or will have fetched him.” By this simple process the six tenses of the Indicative Mood are formed. In the Potential Mood, the Present Tense is the same as the Future Perfect Indicative—*ne ga ké nataw*, “I may or can fetch him;” the Past is formed with the Past Indicative having the Particle *ga* added, as *ne ga natâ* or *natâty*, “I might, could, would; or should fetch him;” and the Pluperfect, by the addition of *ké* to the Past, as *ne ga ké natâ*, or *natâty*, “I might, could, would or should have fetched him.”

Perhaps the most anomalous and difficult part of the Cree Verb,

especially to a learner, is what is termed the Accessory, Relative or Possessive Case; it is a leading characteristic of the language, and indicates such precision of expression, that we must not omit it in our review of the dialect. Its application is exclusively to third persons; but although it is thus limited, nevertheless it is joined to every Mood and Tense of the Verb, so that when we have written out the Verb in its simple and absolute form, the whole process has again to be repeated with the addition of this Accessory or Relative form. Well might the Crees adopt the national name of *Nāheyowuk*, "exact beings or people," for they are certainly most exact and particular in the use of their forms and inflections. Permit me to call your attention to one or two examples of what I mean. The simple or absolute form of the Verb is *ne tapwātowaw*, "I believe him," *tapwātowāo*, "he believes him;" but if we add the Relative or Accessory Case, then it becomes *ne tapwātowimawa*, "I believe his him;" *tapwātowāyewa*, "He believes his him." The constant signs of this Case are the letters *m* and *y*. Still further to elucidate this difficult point, in English when two or three third persons occur in a sentence, in order to preserve distinctness of meaning, and to prevent confusion as to which third person is intended, we repeat the name of the third person. In Cree there is no occasion for this repetition, and all ambiguity is removed as to which third person is meant by the use of this Accessory Case. "And John looking upon Jesus as he walked" (John i. 36), is an ambiguous sentence in English, for it may mean either John walking, or Jesus walking. To make it quite clear of ambiguity, we should have to put it thus: "And John looking upon Jesus as he (Jesus) walked," repeating, you observe, the third person. In Cree this difficulty is obviated by using the Accessory Case; thus, "Mena John ā kunowapumat Jesusa ā pimōtāyit." The Simple Verb would be *ā pimōtāt*, and then it would refer to John, but the *y* inserted, *ā pimōtāyit*, links it with the Saviour, and brings out the meaning clearly. In Greek and Latin the same sentence is perfectly clear, both these languages being inflected. In Greek it is "Καὶ ἐμβλέψας τῷ Ἰησοῦ περιπατοῦντι"; in Latin, "Et (Joannes) intuitus Jesum ambulantiem." Take another example: "David saw William as he followed a moose." If in Cree I intend to say that it was David who was following the moose, I should write it thus: "David wapumāo Williama ā pimitissāwat mooswa"; the Verb *pimitissāwat* would agree with David, both being in the Absolute Case, and it would signify David following the moose. But if my meaning was, that William was following the moose when David saw him, then I must write it thus: "David wapumāo Williama ā pimitissāwayit mooswa." The *a* at the end of the name William, and the *ayit* at the end of the Verb, link them together, the same as the Dative and Accusative Cases in the above Greek and Latin sentences. Take another sentence: "Ne ga

wétumimawa oo'koosisa tukoosineyitche;" literally, "I will tell (his him) his son when he (his son) arrives (*rel.* to him)." * But I will not multiply examples, my object will be effected if the conviction has been produced that here is a distinction with a difference, and a precision and accuracy of expression, which we were not prepared for in the language of the poor wanderers around us.

In Cree we have some forms which remind us of similar forms in Hebrew; such are the Causative, the Reflective, and the Simulative. In Hebrew the Causative is the *הפעיל Hiphil* form of the Verb, "he caused another to act." In Cree we have a corresponding form; as, *pimôtāo*, "he walks;" *pimôtāhāo*, "he causes him to walk;" *wappew*, "he sees;" *wappehāo*, "he causes him to see;" *wappétaw*, "he causes it to see;" the third person singular, Indicative Mood, animate, ends in *hāo*, and inanimate ends in *taw*. Again, in Hebrew there is the Reflective and Simulative, termed *התפעל Hithpaal*, "he acted upon himself," and *התעשר*, "he pretended to be rich, acted the rich man." The Reflective in Cree is formed by adding *issoo* or *ossoo* to the Indicative; as, *sakehāo*, "he loves him;" *sakehissoo*, "he loves himself;" *ussumāo*, "he gives him food;" *ussumissoo*, "he gives himself food;" *ukwunāwāo*, "he covers him;" *ukwunahossoo*, "he covers himself;" *keeskwāpāo*, "he is drunk;" *keeskwāpāhāo*, "he intoxicates him;" *keeskwāpāhissoo*, "he intoxicates himself." The Simulative, or feigning form, takes *kásoo* as its distinctive termination; as, *okemákásoo*, "he makes himself a chief, or pretends to be a chief;" *nápákásoo*, "he makes the man;" *nippákásoo*, "he pretends to be asleep;" *keeskwāpákásoo*, "he pretends to be drunk." To these forms we may add the Reciprocal, ending in *ittoo*; as, *sakehittoowuk*, "they love each other;" *mawutchehittoowuk*, "they gather together each other," and *ukwunahottoowuk*, "they cover one another."

The Hebrew *יהוה*, or *Jah*, an abbreviation of *יהוה יהוה Jehovah*, forms a point of comparison with the Cree *ayá*, "a being or thing;" and the word *Ethnew*, "an Indian," approximates very closely to the Greek word *ἔθνος*, "a nation, people." Farrar, in his "Origin of Language," makes this remark: "Whatever our *a priori* estimate of the power of the Verb Substantive may be, its origin is traced by Philology to very humble and material sources. The Hebrew Verb *היה* (*haia*) may very probably be derived from an onomatopœia of respiration." *היה*, *Haya* in Hebrew "to be," is very similar in sound to the Verb Substantive in Cree, *ayaw*, "he is;"

* In conversing with a lady in England on this peculiarity of the Cree Verb, she suggested a very good example in English illustrating this ambiguity. The following was the sentence she quoted: "The Patient saw the Doctor at his house." Was it at the Patient's house, or the Doctor's? In Cree all would be plain; thus, "The Patient wapumāo Doctora wekeyék," if it is meant at the Doctor's house, or "wekeék," if at the Patient's.

net ayan, "I am being or existent." In the Imperative we have the exact Hebrew word *ayá*, "be thou;" and this we may regard as the root of the Verb.

In my translations I have endeavoured to separate the words, and reduce the language to an analytical form as much as possible; thus I have separated the Personal Pronouns *ne* (for *neya*) and *ke* (for *keya*), together with the indeclinable Particles *ké* and *ga*, from the Verb, and also kept apart other smaller words. This shortens the length of the words, and makes the language much easier to read. As languages advance, the tendency is from synthesis to analysis. Farrar states that "Modern Greek is the analysis or decomposition of Ancient Greek during a long period of barbarism. The Romance languages are Latin submitted to the same process; Italian, Spanish, French and Wallachian, are merely Latin mutilated, deprived of its flexions, reduced to shortened forms, and supplying by numerous monosyllables the learned organization of the ancient idioms." "Ancient Hebrew," he adds, "is remarkable for its agglutination." "Like a child," says Herder, "it seeks to say all at once; it uses one word where we require five or six." The same remark is equally applicable to the Cree. Let the following long word suffice: *kāookiskinnóhumowakunimimittukook*,—fourteen syllables to express the sentence, "I shall have you for my disciples." Or to describe a Roman nose, they would say, *ochechák-opusāóokootāo*, "he has a nose like the breast of a crane."

In giving a name to an object which the Crees have never seen before, they call it after something which it resembles and with which they are familiar. That children at first call all men "father," and all women "mother," is an observation as old as Aristotle. The Romans gave the name of Lucanian Ox to the elephant, and *Camelopardus* to the giraffe, just as the New Zealanders and Crees call horses large dogs. In Cree, *mistutim*, "a big dog," from *mistahay* "big," and *utim*, "a dog." A sheep they call ugly deer—*mayutchík*, from *may*, a part of *mayatun*, "it is ugly or bad," and *utík* or *utchík*, "a deer." The Spanish name for the alligator, *el lagarto*, "the lizard," is another instance of the same kind of thing, as indeed is the Greek *κροκόδειλος*. The Caffirs called the first parasol which they had seen a cloud; and the Crees at Cumberland called the magic lantern, when I first exhibited it to them, a shadower, *chikastāschehekun*. When in want of a name for a thing they describe it, as in the term for Minister, *Ayumehāwekemaw*, "A Praying Chief;" for Bishop, *Kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, "A Great Praying Chief;" and for Archbishop, *Mawutche Kéche Ayumehāwekemaw*, "The Greatest Praying Chief of all." In the mixed jargon of Hong Kong the Bishop is described as the "A-one-heaven-business-man."

The following three Rivers have been named by the Crees from their special characteristics:—

<i>Mississippi,</i>	Big water,	English River.
<i>Kisiskâchewun,</i>	Swift current,	Saskatchewan.
<i>Misseseepee,</i>	Big river,	Mississippi.

I must not occupy much more of your time; there are only one or two points left on my list to which I wish to direct your attention, these are the aspirate and the formative syllables.

In my translations I have adopted the Greek aspirate to mark this beautiful and characteristic feature in the language, so difficult to be acquired by learners, and yet so important, in order to be understood and not to offend the ear of the Cree scholar. When communicating to Professor Lepsius in London the sounds of the Cree Vowels and Consonants, I remember the great pleasure with which he heard of this aspirate, remarking, "I shall love that language, because it has the same thing in it that my own language, the German, has." The aspirate is pronounced or breathed at the end of the syllable, thus, *ké, kéche, óche, uskeék, &c.* In the following words the importance of its insertion or omission will be at once seen and acknowledged; as, *otinum*, "he takes it;" *ótinum*, "he receives it;" *ukoochin*, "he hangs;" *ukóochin*, "he floats;" *säakehit*, "he loves me;" *säukeheét*, "he is loved;" *ā sakehuk*, "I love him;" *ā sakehük* (1, 2), "we love him;" *keche*, "your fellow;" *kéche*, "great." From these few examples, the importance of using the aspirate in its proper place will be seen; for without it the language, whether spoken or written, is incomplete and confused.

The formative syllables to which I have alluded are such as the following:—*pim*, signifying "going on;" *kisk*, "knowledge;" *tip*, "authority;" *pask*, "opening;" *kwāsk*, "turning;" and innumerable others forming the roots of words. Now let us take the syllable *pim*, and build or agglutinate upon it. To *pim* add *atissew*, and then we have *pimatissew*, "he lives;" add *atissewin*, and then we have *pimatissewin*, "life." Add *ótāo*, and it gives *pimótāo*, "he walks;" add *éyaw*, and it makes *piméyaw*, "he flies;" add *eskaw*, and it makes *pimeskaw*, "he paddles;" add *echewun*, and it makes *pimechewun*, "the current runs along." So, in like manner, if we take *kisk*, and add *āyétum*, it makes *kiskāyétum*, "he knows it;" or *āyimāo*—*kiskāyimāo*, "he knows him;" or *issew*—*kiskissew*, "he remembers;" or *inóhumakāo*—*kiskinóhumakāo*, "a schoolmaster," or one who causes to know, the causative form; or *ewāhikāo*—*kiskewāhikāo*, "one who foretells, a Prophet;" and so I might go on almost *ad infinitum*, agglutinating and producing Adjectives, Nouns and Verbs from these and other formative syllables. This leads me to remark, that the Cree dialect is principally composed of shut or closed syllables, that is, syllables ending with a consonant, as *pim, kisk, tip, pask*, as above; and the suffixes *uk, ut, at, ukeét, āk, atchik, it, isk, ikoot, &c.*

We should scarcely have expected to find Indian words adopted into the English language; but such is its cosmopolitan character, that, as Dr. Latham* remarks, "in his Hand Book of the English Language," "It comes in contact with the tongues of half the world, and has a great power of incorporating foreign elements, and deriving fresh words from varied sources." From the North-American Indian it has adopted the words *squaw*, *iskwāo*, "a woman;" *wigwam*, *mekeewāp*, "a tent;" *pimmican*, *pimme*, "fat;" and *kan*, an imitation or representation of a thing, as *pesim*, "the sun," *pesimokan*, "a watch," and *moccasin*, *muskesin*, "a shoe."

The Cree Nouns may be divided into two classes, the animate and the inanimate; the former takes for its plural the suffix *uk*, the latter *a*. As *seeseep*, "a duck," *seeseepuk*, "ducks;" *muskwa*, "a bear," *muskwuk*, "bears;" *ussam*, "a snow shoe," *ussamuk*, "snow shoes;" *muskesin*, "a shoe," *muskesina*, "shoes;" *seepee*, "a river," *seepeeä*, "rivers;" *cheman*, "a canoe," *chemana*, "canoes." The animate affix *uk* is changed into *a* when the Noun is in the objective or accusative case. Some inanimate things, from the high estimation in which they are held, become personified and take the animate affix; such as *ussam*, "a snow shoe," *ussamuk*, "snow shoes;" *âyupe*, "a net," *âyupëuk*, "nets;" *ussine*, "a stone," *ussinëuk*, "stones;" *mistik*, "a tree," *mistikwuk*, "trees," &c. Nouns are made diminutive by the addition of *is* or *oos*, as *cheman*, "a canoe," *chemanis*, "a little canoe;" *seepee*, "a river," *seepeesis*, "a small river;" *mistoos*, "an ox, or big moose," *mistoosooos*, "a calf or little ox;" *mistutim*, a horse, or big dog, *mistutimoosis*, "a foal," which is made still more diminutive by the change of *t* into *ch*, as *mistuchimoosis*.

But I must now draw to a close this imperfect and hasty glance at the construction of the Cree language; many points I have left unnoticed, which if time had permitted I should like to have touched upon; but I think enough has been said to show that there is an inviting and large field of investigation open before us in the philology of this country. Much has been already accomplished, and we have now the pleasing satisfaction of knowing that the Indians hear, and some of them read, in "their own tongue the wonderful works of God."

Let, then, the education and talent of this country be directed to this object. A Philological Committee, either in connection with this Institute, or forming a separate body, is still a desideratum, and when once organized it might foster and encourage accurate scholarship in the native languages; circulate useful hints, suggestions, and information; and, as the highest authority on the subject in the land, affix its imprimatur to translations and other publications in the native languages.

* "A Hand Book of the English Language," by R. G. Latham, M.D., F.R.S., p. 149.

PARADIGMS
OF THE
CREE VERB,
WITH ITS
VARIOUS CONJUGATIONS,
MOODS, TENSES, INFLECTIONS, &c.

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate.

INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.

<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i> IMPERFECT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>
S. Ne sakehaw, <i>I love him</i> Ke sakehaw sakehāo	Ne sakehá ty, <i>I loved them</i> Ke sakehá ty Oo sakehá ty
P. Ne sakehanan } Ke sakehananow } Ke sakehawaw sakehāwuk	Ne sakehátanan } Ke sakehátananow } Ke sakehátawaw Oo sakehátawaw
S. Ne sakehik, <i>He loves me</i> Ke sakehik sakehik	Ne sakehikó ty, <i>He loved me</i> Ke sakehikó ty Oo sakehikó ty
P. Ne sakehikoonan } Ke sakehikoonanow } Ke sakehikooawaw sakehikwuk	Ne sakehikótanan } Ke sakehikótananow } Ke sakehikótawaw Oo sakehikótawaw

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.

<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>
ā sakehuk sakehut sakehat	ā sakehukík, waw sakehutchik, waw sakehat
sakehukeét } sakehúk } sakehāk } sakehatchik, waw	sakehukeéitchik, waw } sakehúkook, waw } sakehākook, waw } sakehatchik, waw } waw
ā sakehit sakehisk sakehikoot	ā sakehitichik, waw sakehiskik, waw sakehikoot
sakeheyumest } sakehitúk } sakehitāk } sakehikootchik, waw	sakeheyumeéitchik, waw } sakehitúkook, waw } sakehitākook, waw } sakehikootchik, waw } waw

Inverse.

<i>Singular.</i> PRESENT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i> IMPERFECT TENSE. <i>Plural.</i>
S. Ne sakehaw, <i>I love him</i> Ke sakehaw sakehāo	Ne sakehá ty, <i>I loved them</i> Ke sakehá ty Oo sakehá ty
P. Ne sakehanan } Ke sakehananow } Ke sakehawaw sakehāwuk	Ne sakehátanan } Ke sakehátananow } Ke sakehátawaw Oo sakehátawaw
S. Ne sakehik, <i>He loves me</i> Ke sakehik sakehik	Ne sakehikó ty, <i>He loved me</i> Ke sakehikó ty Oo sakehikó ty
P. Ne sakehikoonan } Ke sakehikoonanow } Ke sakehikooawaw sakehikwuk	Ne sakehikótanan } Ke sakehikótananow } Ke sakehikótawaw Oo sakehikótawaw

ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimawa, I love his
him, or them
Ke sakehimawa
sakehimāo }
sakehimāyewa }

Plur. Ne sakehimanana }
Ke sakehimananowa }
Ke sakehimawawa }
sakehimāwuk }
sakehimāyewa }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimā ty
Ke sakehimā ty
Oo sakehimā ty }
Oo sakehimāyē ty }

Plur. Ne sakehimātanān }
Ke sakehimātanānow }
Ke sakehimātanawaw }
Oo sakehimātanawaw }
Oo sakehimāyē ty }

POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. ā sakehimuk
" sakehimut
" sakehimat }
" sakehimayit }

Plur. " sakehimukeēt }
" sakehimük }
" sakehimāk }
" sakehimatchik }
" sakehimatwaw }
" sakehimayit }

POSSESSIVE CASE—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehikooyewa
Ke sakehikooyewa
sakehikooyewa }

Plur. Ne sakehikoonanana }
Ke sakehikoonanowa }
Ke sakehikoowawawa }
sakehikooyewa }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehikooyē ty
Ke sakehikooyē ty
Oo sakehikooyē ty }

Plur. Ne sakehikooyētānan }
Ke sakehikooyētānanow }
Ke sakehikooyētawaw }
Oo sakehikooyētawaw }

POSSESSIVE CASE—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. ā sakeheyit
" sakeheyisk
" sakehikooyit }

Plur. " sakeheyeyumeēt }
" sakeheyitük }
" sakeheyitāk }
" sakehikooyit/hik, waw }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*

ā sakehukēpun }
 " sakehutepun }
 " sakehatepun }
 " sakehāpun }
 " sakehukē'tepun }
 " sakehūkepun }
 " sakehākepun }
 " sakehatchikepun, wā- }
 " sakehawāpun [pun] } sakehawāpun

Singular. FUTURE TENSE. *Plural.*

sakehuke
 sakehutche
 sakehatche
 sakehuke'tche }
 sakehitko }
 sakehako }
 sakehatwawe }

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*

saké (2 pers.) } sakehik (2 pers.)
 sakehatan, tak (1 } sakehatanik (1 and 2
 and 2 pers.) } pers.)
 sakehešk (2 pers.) } sakeheškook (2 pers.)
Singular. FUTURE (*Indefinite*). *Plural.*
 sakehākun (2 pers.) } sakehākunik (2 pers.)
 sakehākūk (1 and } sakehākūkwaunik, nik (1
 2 pers.) } and 2 pers.)
 sakehākāk (2 pers.) } sakehākākook (2 pers.)

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Inverse.

ā sakehitepun, hēpun }
 " sakehiskepun }
 " sakehikootepun }
 " sakehikōpun }
 " sakeheyumē'tepun }
 " sakehitūkepun }
 " sakehikootchikepun, }
 wāpun }
 " sakehikoowāpun }

ā sakehewāpun }
 " sakehitchikepun, wāpun }
 " sakehiskikepun, wāpun }
 " sakehikootepun }
 " sakehikōpun }
 " sakeheyumē'tchikepun, wāpun }
 " sakehitūkepun, wāpun }
 " sakehitākōkepun, wāpun }
 " sakebikootchikepun, wāpun }
 " sakehikoowāpun }

sakehitche
 sakehiske
 sakehikootche
 sakeheyumē'tche }
 sakehitūko }
 sakehitako }
 sakebikootwawe }
 sakehitwawe }
 sakehiskwawe }
 sakehikootche }
 sakeheyumē'twawe }
 sakehitūkwawe }
 sakehitāk wawe }
 sakehikootwawe }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

a sakehimukepun
 " sakehimutepun
 " sakehimatēpun, māpun }
 " sakehimayitēpun }
 " sakehimuke'tēpun }
 " sakehimūkopun }
 " sakehimākopun }
 " sakehimatchikepun }
 " sakehimatwāpun }
 " sakehimayitēpun }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimuke
 sakehimutche
 sakehimatche }
 sakehimayitche }
 sakehimuke'tche }
 sakehimūko }
 sakehimāko }
 sakehimatwawe }
 sakehimayitche }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*

sakehim (2 pers.) sakehim (2 pers.)
 sakehimatun, tak (1 sakehimatanik (1 and
 and 2 pers.) 2 pers.)
 sakehimeck (2 pers.) sakehimeckook (2
 pers.)

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimākun (2 pers.) sakehimākunik (2
 sakehimākūk (1 and pers.)
 2 pers.) sakehimākūkwawik,
 sakehimākāk (2 pers.) nik (1 and 2 pers.)
 sakehimākākook (2 pers.)

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ä sakeheyitēpun, y'c'pun
 " sakeheyiskepun
 " sakehikooyitēpun }
 " sakehikooy'c'pun }
 " sakeheyeyume'tēpun }
 " sakeheyitūkepun }
 " sakeheyitakepun }
 " sakehikooyitchikepun }
 " sakehikooyitwāpun }
 " sakehikooyewāpun }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakeheyitche
 sakeheyiske
 sakehikooyitche }
 sakeheyeyume'tche }
 sakeheyitūko }
 sakeheyitako }
 sakehikooyitwawe }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

INDICATIVE MOOD—Direct.

(Another form in use among the Indians.)

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*

S. Ne sakehāpun }
Ke sakehāpun }
Ke sakehāpun }
sakehāpun }

P. Ne sakehananapun }
Ke sakehananapun }
Ke sakehananapun }
Ke sakehawāpun }
sakehāpuneeck }
sakehāwāpun }

Inverse.

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*

S. Ne sakehikōpun }
Ke sakehikōpun }
Ke sakehikōpun }
sakehikōpun }

P. Ne sakehikoonanapun }
Ke sakehikoonanapun }
Ke sakehikoonanapun }
Ke sakehikoowāpun }
sakehikōpuneeck }
sakehikowāpun }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive)—Direct.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.* IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*

(Flat vowel, *aeā*).
kā sakehawukā }
sakehawutā }
sakehawukānik }
sakehawutānik }
sakehawakwā }
sakehawukētānik }
sakehawukwā }
sakehawakwānik }
sakehawakwānik }
sakehawakwā }

sakehawukētepunā }
sakehawukopunā }
sakehawakopunā }
sakehawukētepunā }
sakehawukopunā }
sakehawakopunā }
sakehawakopunā }
sakehawakopunā }
sakehawakopunā }

Inverse.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*

kā sakehikwā }
sakehiskwā }
sakehikookwā }
kā sakehawakwā }
sakehiskwānik }
sakehikookwā }

sakeheyumeētānik }
sakehitūkwā }
sakehitākūwānik }
sakehikooowakwā }
sakeheyumeētānik }
sakehitūkwānik }
sakehitākūwānik }
sakehikooowakwā }

sakehitēpunā }
sakehēpunā }
sakehiskepunā }
sakehikootēpunā }
sakehikookopunā }
sakeheyumeētēpunā }
sakehitūkwānik }
sakehitākēpunānik }
sakehikootchikepunā }
sakehikootwāpunā }
sakehikooowāpunā }

INDICATIVE MOOD. POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

S. Ne sakehimapun
Ke sakehimapun
sakehimāpun }
sakehimāyepun }
sakehāyepun }

P. Ne sakehimanapun }
Ke sakehimanapun }
Ke sakehimāwāpun }
sakehimāpuncēk }
sakehimāyepun }
sakehāyepun }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

S. Ne sakehikooyepun
Ke sakehikooyepun
sakehikooyepun

P. Ne sakehikooyenanapun }
Ke sakehikooyenanapun }
Ke sakehikooyétawāpun }
sakehikooyepuncēk }

DUBITATIVE MOOD. POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

kā sakehimawukwā
sakehimawutā }
sakehimakwā }
sakehimāyikwā }
sakehimawukētā }
sakehimawūkwā }
sakehimawākā }
sakehimawakwā }
sakehimāyikwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

sakehimawukepunā
sakehimawutepunā }
sakehimakopunā }
sakehimāyitepunā }
sakehimawukeētepunā }
sakehimawūkopunā }
sakehimawākopunā }
sakehimawakopunā }
sakehimatwāpunā }
sakehimāyitepunā }

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

kā sakehe yikwā
yiskwā }
hikooyikwā }
yeyumeētā }
yitukwā }
yitākā }
hikooyewakwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Singular. *Plural.*

kā sakeh eyitepunā }
eyēpunā }
eyiskepunā }
ikooyitepunā }
ikooyekopunā }
eyeyumeētepunā }
eyitūkepunā }
eyitākepunā }
ikooyitchekepunā }
ikooyitwāpunā }
ikooyewāpunā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate
(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative)—Direct.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*
 S. Ne sakehatookwā
 Ke sakehatookwā
 sakehātōokwā
 P. Ne sakehananatookwā }
 Ke sakehananatookwā }
 Ke sakehawawatookwā }
 sakehātōokwānik
 sakehātōokwānik
 sakehātōokwānik

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*
 Ne sakehakopun
 Ke sakehakopun
 sakehākopun
 Ne sakehananakopun }
 Ke sakehananakopun }
 Ke sakehawawakopun }
 sakehāwakopun

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*

S. Ne sakehikotookwā
 Ke sakehikotookwā
 sakehikotookwā
 P. Ne sakehikoonanatook- }
 wā }
 Ke sakehikoonanatook- }
 wā }
 Ke sakehikooowawatook- }
 wā }
 sakehikotookwānik

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*
 Ne sakehikokopun
 Ke sakehikokopun
 sakehikokopun
 Ne sakehikoonanako- }
 pun }
 Ke sakehikoonanako- }
 pun }
 Ke sakehikooowawako- }
 kopun }
 sakehikooowako- }
 pun }

Inverse.

Singular. IMPERFECT TENSE. *Plural.*
 Ne sakehikotookwānik
 Ke sakehikotookwānik
 sakehikotookwānik
 Ne sakehikoonanatook- }
 wānik }
 Ke sakehikoonanatook- }
 wānik }
 Ke sakehikooowawatook- }
 wānik }
 sakehikotookwānik

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive) Direct.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*
 ā sakehuk ātookwā ā sakehukīk, waw, ātookwā
 „ sakehut ātookwā „ sakehutīchik, waw ā-
 tookwā
 „ sakehat ātookwā „ sakehat ātookwā
 „ sakehukeēt ā- }
 tookwā }
 sakehukeētchik, waw, }
 ātookwā }
 „ sakehuk ātook- }
 wā }
 sakehūkook, waw }
 ātookwā }
 „ sakehāk ātookwā „ sakehākook, waw, ā-
 tookwā
 „ sakehatchik, waw „ sakehatchik, waw, ā-
 tookwā

Inverse.

Singular. PRESENT TENSE. *Plural.*
 ā sakehitātookwā ā sakehitīchik, waw, ā-
 tookwā
 „ sakehiskātookwā „ sakehiskīk, waw, ātookwā
 „ sakehikootātook- }
 wā }
 sakeheymeētā- }
 tookwā }
 sakehitūtook- }
 wā }
 sakehitātookwā }
 sakehitātook, waw, ā-
 tookwā }
 „ sakehikootchik, „ sakehikootchik, waw, ā-
 waw, ātookwā }
 tookwā [22]

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.
 ā sakehimuk ātookwā
 " sakehimut " }
 " sakehimat " }
 " sakehimayit " }
 " sakehimukeēt ātookwā }
 " sakehimūk ātookwā }
 " sakehimāk ātookwā }
 " sakehimatchik ātookwā }
 " sakehimatwaw ātookwā }
 " sakehimayit ātookwā }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse.*

PRESENT TENSE.
 ā sakeh eyit ātookwā
 " " eyisk ātookwā
 " " ikooyit ātookwā
 " " eyeyumēt ātookwā }
 " " eyitūk ātookwā }
 " " eyitāk ātookwā }
 " " ikooyitchik ātookwā }
 " " ikooyitwaw ātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimakopun
 Ke sakehimākopun }
 Ke sakehimākopun }
 Ke sakehimayekopun }

Plur. Ne sakehimananakopun }
 Ke sakehimananakopun }
 Ke sakehimawawakopun }
 Ke sakehimāwakopun }
 Ke sakehimāyekopun }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (*Indicative*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.
Sing. Ne sakehik ooyeekopun
 Ke sakehik ooyeekopun }
 sakehik ooyeekopun }

Plur. Ne sakehik ooyētanaakopun }
 Ke sakehik ooyētanaakopun }
 Ke sakehik ooyētawakopun }
 sakehik ooyeekopun }

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehimatookwā
 Ke sakehimatookwā }
 sakehimātōokwā }
 sakehimāyétookwā }

Plur. Ne sakehimanatookwā }
 Ke sakehimanatookwā }
 Ke sakehimawawatōokwā }
 sakehimātōokwānik }
 sakehimāyétookwā }

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne sakehik ooyeetookwā
 Ke sakehik ooyeetookwā }
 sakehik ooyeetookwā }

Plur. Ne sakehik ooyenanatookwā }
 Ke sakehik ooyenanatookwā }
 Ke sakehik ooyewatookwā }
 sakehik ooyeetookwā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Animate

(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).—Direct.

	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
IMPERFECT TENSE.				
ā sakehukepun ātookwā	sakehuke ātookwā	sakehukeētiche ātookwā	sakehukeētwawe ātookwā	
” sakehutepun ātookwā	sakehutche ātookwā	sakehūko ātookwā	sakehūkwawe ātookwā	
” sakehatepun ātookwā	sakehatepun ātookwā	sakehāko ātookwā	sakehākwawe ātookwā	
” sakehāpun ātookwā	sakehāpun ātookwā	sakehatwawe ātookwā	sakehatwawe ātookwā	
” sakehukeētepun ātookwā	sakehukeētepun ātookwā	sakehukeētiche ātookwā	sakehukeētwawe ātookwā	
” sakehūkepun ātookwā	sakehūkepun ātookwā	sakehūko ātookwā	sakehūkwawe ātookwā	
” sakehākepun ātookwā	sakehākepun ātookwā	sakehāko ātookwā	sakehākwawe ātookwā	
” sakehatchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehatchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehatchikepun, wāpun, ātookwā	sakehatchikepun, wāpun, ātookwā	
” sakehawāpun ātookwā	sakehawāpun ātookwā	sakehawāpun ātookwā	sakehawāpun ātookwā	

Inverse.

	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
IMPERFECT TENSE.				
ā sakehitepun, hēpun, ātookwā	sakehite ātookwā	sakehiteētiche ātookwā	sakehiteētwawe ātookwā	
” sakehiskepun ātookwā	sakehiske ātookwā	sakehisko ātookwā	sakehiskwawe ātookwā	
” sakehikootepun ātookwā	sakehikootepun ātookwā	sakehikootche ātookwā	sakehikootche ātookwā	
” sakehikoōpun ātookwā	sakehikoōpun ātookwā	sakehikoōpun ātookwā	sakehikoōpun ātookwā	
” sakeheyumeētepun ātookwā	sakeheyumeētepun ātookwā	sakeheyumeētiche ātookwā	sakeheyumeētwawe ātookwā	
” sakehitūkepun ātookwā	sakehitūkepun ātookwā	sakehitūko ātookwā	sakehitūkwawe ātookwā	
” sakehitākepun ātookwā	sakehitākepun ātookwā	sakehitāko ātookwā	sakehitākwawe ātookwā	
” sakehikootchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehikootchikepun, wāpun ātookwā	sakehikootchikepun, wāpun, ātookwā	sakehikootchikepun, wāpun, ātookwā	
” sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	sakehikoowāpun ātookwā	

SUPPOSITIV MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct*.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakehimukepun ātookwā
 " sakehimutepun ātookwā
 " sakehimatepun, māpun ātookwā }
 " sakehimayitepun ātookwā
 " sakehimukeétepun ātookwā }
 " sakehimūkopun ātookwā
 " sakehimākopun ātookwā
 " sakehimatchikepun ātookwā }
 " sakehimawāpun ātookwā
 " sakehimayitepun ātookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehimuke ātookwā
 sakehimuteche ātookwā
 sakehimatche ātookwā }
 sakehimayitche ātookwā
 sakehimukeéitche ātookwā }
 sakehimūko ātookwā
 sakehimāko ātookwā
 sakehimatwawe ātookwā }
 sakehimayitche ātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Inverse*.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā sakch eyitepun } ātookwā
 eyépun }
 eyiskepun ātookwā }
 " ikooyitepun ātookwā }
 " ikooyépun ātookwā }
 " eyeyumétepun ātookwā }
 " eyitūkepun ātookwā }
 " eyitākepun ātookwā }
 " ikooyitcheikepun ātookwā }
 " ikooyitwāpun ātookwā }
 " ikooyewāpun ātookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakeheyitche ātookwā
 sakeheyiske ātookwā
 sakehikooyitche ātookwā
 sakeheyeyumeéitche ātookwā }
 sakeheyitūko ātookwā }
 sakeheyitako ātookwā
 sakehikooyitwawe ātookwā

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (2nd Conjug. aw.)

Direct.		INDICATIVE MOOD.		Inverse.	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
S. Ne sakétan, <i>I love</i>	Ne sakétá ty, <i>I loved</i>	Ne sakhikoon, <i>it loves</i>	Ne sakhikoonapun, <i>it loved</i>	Ne sakhikoonapun, <i>it loved</i>	Ne sakhikoonapun, <i>it loved</i>
Ke sakétan	Ke sakétá ty	Ke sakhikoon	Ke sakhikoonapun	Ke sakhikoonapun	Ke sakhikoonapun
sakétaw	Oo sakétá ty	sakhikoo	sakhikoopun	sakhikoopun	sakhikoopun
P. Ne sakétanan	Ne sakétátanan	Ne sakhikoonan	Ne sakhikoonanapun	Ne sakhikoonanapun	Ne sakhikoonanapun
Ke sakétananow	Ke sakétátananow	Ke sakhikoonanow	Ke sakhikoonanowapun	Ke sakhikoonanowapun	Ke sakhikoonanowapun
Ke sakétanawaw	Ke sakétátanawaw	Ke sakhikoonawaw	Ke sakhikoonawawapun	Ke sakhikoonawawapun	Ke sakhikoonawawapun
sakétawuk	Oo sakétátawaw	sakhikooowuk	Oo sakhikooótawápun	Oo sakhikooótawápun	Oo sakhikooótawápun
		sakhikooowapun	sakhikooowapun	sakhikooowapun	sakhikooowapun
		sakhikooopuneek	sakhikooopuneek	sakhikooopuneek	sakhikooopuneek

Direct. ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE. Inverse.

Direct.		ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE.		Inverse.	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
S. Ne sakétawan, <i>I love his it.</i>	Ne sakétawá ty	Ne sakhikoo wan	Ne sakhikoo wá ty	Ne sakhikoo wan	Ne sakhikoo wá ty
Ke sakétawan	Ke sakétawá ty	Ke wan	Ke wá ty	Ke wan	Ke wá ty
sakétawāwāo, ta-	Oo sakétawá ty,	Oo wāo	Oo wá ty	Oo wāo	Oo wá ty
yewa	Oo sakétayé ty	Oo yewa	Oo yé ty	Oo yewa	Oo yé ty
P. Ne sakétawan	Ne sakétawátanan	Ne wanan	wátanan	Ne wanan	wátanan
Ke sakétawanan-	Ke sakétawátanan-	Ke wanan-	wátan-	Ke wanan-	wátan-
ow	ow	ow	awow	ow	awow
Ke sakétawanawaw	Ke sakétawátawaw	Ke wanaw-	wátawaw	Ke wanaw-	wátawaw
sakétawāwuk	Oo sakétawátawaw	aw	wátawaw	aw	wátawaw
sakétayewa	Oo sakétayé ty	Ke wāwuk	wátawaw	Ke wāwuk	wátawaw
		Oo yewa	yé ty	Oo yewa	yé ty

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakétayan, <i>that.</i>	ā sakétayapan	sakétayane
„ sakétayun	„ sakétayupun	sakétayune
„ sakétat	„ sakétatēpun, tāpun	sakétatche
„ sakétayāk	„ sakétayākepun	sakétayāko
„ sakétayūk	„ sakétayūkepun	sakétayūko
„ sakétayāk	„ sakétayākepun	sakétayāko
„ sakétatchik	„ sakétatchikepun	sakétatwawo
„ sakétatwaw	„ sakétatwāpun	
	„ sakétawāpun	

POSSESSIVE CASE—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakétawuk	ā sakétawukepun	sakétawuke
„ sakétawut	„ sakétawutepun	sakétawutche
„ sakétawat, ta-	„ sakétawatepun	sakéta-
yit	„ sakétayitepun	watche
„ sakétawukeét	„ sakétayépun	sakétayitche
„ sakétawūk	„ sakétawukeétepun	sakétawu-
„ sakétawāk	„ sakétawūkepun	keétche
„ sakétawat-	„ sakétawākepun	sakétawūko
chik,	„ sakétawatche-	sakétawāko
„ sakétawat-	„ sakétawat-	sakétawat-
wāw, tayit	„ sakétawatwāpun	wawe
„ sakétawayit	„ sakétayitepun	sakétayit-
	„ sakétayépun	che, wawe

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

(Another Form used for the above.)

Direct.

Flat Vowel, *aeäk.*

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.
 ká sakétawanā ká sakétawapanā
 sakétawunā sakétawupunā
 sakétakwā sakétakopunā
 sakétawāk wā }
 sakétawūk wā }
 sakétawāk wā }
 sakétawūk wā }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.
 Ne sakehikó ty
 Ke " ty
 Oo " ty
 Ne " tanan }
 Ke " tananow }
 Ke " tawaw }
 Oo " tawaw }
 Oo " yé, ty }

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.
 Ne sakétan apun
 Ke " sakétapun
 Ne sakétanan apun }
 Ke " " }
 Ke " awapun
 sakétawāpun }
 sakétapuneek }

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakétawawukā ká sakétawawukepunā
 sakétawawutā sakétawawutepunā
 sakétawakwā }
 sakétayikwā }
 sakétawawukeētā }
 sakétawawúk wā }
 sakétawawāk wā }
 sakétawakwā }
 sakétawakwā }
 sakétawayikwā }
 sakétayikwā }

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.
 Ne sakehikoowan apun
 Ke " sakehikoowāpun }
 " yepun }
 Ne sakehikoowanan apun }
 Ke " " }
 Ke " awapun }
 sakehikoowāpuneek }
 sakehikooyepun }

Direct.

IMPERFECT TENSE.
 Ne sakétawan apun
 Ke " sakétawāpun, yepun
 Ne sakétawan an apun }
 Ke " " }
 Ke " awapun }
 sakétawāpuneek }
 sakétayepun }
 sakétayepuneek }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD—Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ä sakehikooyan	ä sakehikooyapan	sakehikooyane
" sakehikooyun	" sakehikooyupun	sakehikooyune
" sakehikoot	" sake/ <i>hikootepun</i> , hikoópun	sakehikootche
" sakehikooyák	" sakehikooyákepun	sakehikooyáko
" sakehikooyúk	" sakehikooyúkepun	sakehikooyúko
" sakehikooyäk	" sakehikooyákepun	sakehikooyáko
" sakehikootchik	" sakehikootchikepun	
" sakehikootwaw	" sakehikootwápun	sakehikootwawe
	" sakehikoowápun	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ä sakehikoo wuk	ä sakehikoo wukepun	sakehikoo wuko
" wut	" wútepun	" wutche
" wat, yit	" watepun, yite- pun, yépun	" wutche yitche
" wukeét	" wukeétepun	" wukeétche
" wúk	" wúkepun	" wúko
" wák	" wákepun	" wáko
" watchik	" watchikepun	" watwawe
" watwaw	" watwápun	" yitche
" yit, wayit	" yitepun	" yitwawe
" "	" yépun	" "

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.	Indicative Mood.
sakétanewew	sakétanewew } <i>pres. tense</i>
sakétanewun	sakétanewun } <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétanewepun	sakétanewunopun } <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétanewunopun	sakétanewunopun } <i>imp. tense</i>
	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ä sakétanewik	ä sakétanewik } <i>pres. tense</i>
" sakétanewúk	" sakétanewúk } <i>pres. tense</i>
" sakéták	" sakéták } <i>pres. tense</i>
" sakétanewikepun	" sakétanewikepun } <i>imperf. tense</i>
" sakétanewúkepun	" sakétanewúkepun } <i>imperf. tense</i>
" sakétákepun	" sakétákepun } <i>imperf. tense</i>
sakétanewike,	sakétanewike, } <i>future tense</i>
sakétanewúke,	sakétanewúke, } <i>future tense</i>
sakétáke	sakétáke } <i>future tense</i>

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.
sakétawan, <i>pres. tense</i>
sakétawanapun, <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétawanapun, <i>imp. tense</i>
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ä sakétaweét, <i>pres. tense</i>
ä sakétaweétepun, <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétaweéteche, <i>future tense</i>

INANIMATE.

Direct. (Definite.)

Indicative Mood.
sakétaw, <i>s. pres. tense</i>
sakétawuk, <i>p. pres. tense</i>
sakétapun, <i>s. imp. tense</i>
sakétapunee, <i>p. imp. tense</i>
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ä sakétak
" sakétakee, <i>s. pres. tense</i>
" sakétakepun, <i>s. imperf.</i>
" sakétakepunee, <i>p. tense</i>

sakétake, } *future tense*
sakétakwawe }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood
sakétayew, <i>s. pres. tense</i>
sakétayewa, <i>p. pres. tense</i>
sakétayepun, <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétayepunee, <i>imp. tense</i>
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ä sakétayik
" sakétayikee } <i>pres. tense</i>
" sakétayikepun } <i>imp. tense</i>
" sakétayikepunee } <i>imp. tense</i>
sakétayike
sakétayikwawe } <i>future tense</i>

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehikoowanā	ká sakehikoowapanā
sakehikoowunā	sakehikoowupunā
sakehikookwā	sakehikookopunā
sakehikoowákā	sakehikoowákepunā
sakehikoowúkā	sakehikoowúkepunā
sakehikoowákā	sakehikoowákepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehikoo wawukā	ká sakehikoo wawukepunā
" wawutā	" wawutepunā
" wakā	" watepunā
" yikā	" yitepunā
" wawukeētā	" yēpunā
" wawúkā	" wawukeētepunā
" wawākā	" wawúkepunā
" wakā	" wawákepunā
" yikā	" watchikepunā
" wayikā	" watwápunā
	" yitepunā
	" yēpunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunc.*)

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakétanewikwā	sakétanewikopunā
sakétanewunookwā	sakétanewunookopunā
sakétanewúk wā	sakétanewúkepunā
sakéták wā	sakétákepunā
IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakétanewikopunā	sakétanewikopunā, <i>sing.</i>
sakétanewunookopunā	sakétanewunookopunā, <i>plur.</i>
sakétanewúkepunā	
sakétákepunā	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakétawawoētā	sakétawawoētepunā
IMPERFECT TENSE.	
sakétawawoētepunā	

DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.	DUBITATIVE MOOD.
<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Direct.</i>
PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.
sakehikoon anewikwā	sakehikoo kwā } <i>sin.</i>	sakehikoomukunookwā } <i>sin.</i>	sakehikoomukunookopunā } <i>sin.</i>	sakétamukunookwā } <i>sing.</i>
" anewunookwā	sakehikoo wakwā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoomukúkūwā	sakehikoomukúkepunā	sakétamukúkūwā
" 'kwā	IMPERFECT TENSE.	sakehikoomukunooowakwā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoomukúkwápunā	sakétamukunooowakwā } <i>plur.</i>
IMPERFECT TENSE.	sakehikoo kepunā } <i>sin.</i>	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehikoon anewikepunā	sakehikoo wakepunā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoomukunookopunā } <i>sin.</i>	sakehikoomukúkepunā	sakétamukúkepunā } <i>sing.</i>
" anewunooko-	IMPERFECT TENSE.	sakehikoomukunooowakopunā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoomukúkwápunā	sakétamukunooowakopunā } <i>pl.</i>
" punā	POSSESSIVE CASE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
" anewúkepunā	<i>Inverse. (Definite)</i>	sakehikoomukunookopunā } <i>sin.</i>	sakehikoomukúkepunā	sakétamukúkepunā } <i>sing.</i>
" 'kepunā	PRESENT TENSE.	sakehikoomukunooowakopunā } <i>pl.</i>	sakehikoomukúkwápunā	sakétamukúkwápunā } <i>pl.</i>
POSSESSIVE CASE.	sakehikoo yikwā.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.
<i>Inverse.</i>	IMPERFECT TENSE.	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Inverse.</i>	<i>Direct.</i>
PRESENT TENSE.	sakehikoo yikopunā	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.	PRESENT TENSE.
ká sakehikooowaweētā.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	sakehikoomukun eyikwā	sakehikoomukun eyikwā	ká sakétamukuneyikwā.
IMPERFECT TENSE.	sakehikooowaweētā	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
sakehikooowaweētā	sakehikoo yikopunā	sakehikoomukun eyikopunā	sakehikoomukun eyikopunā	sakétamukuneyikopunā.

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Indicative).

<i>Direct.</i>		<i>Inverse.</i>	
PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakétanatookwā	Ne sakétanakopun	Ne sakehikoon atookwā	Ne sakehikoon akopun
Ke sakétanatookwā	Ke sakétanakopun	Ke sakehikoon atookwā	Ke kopun
Ne sakétanana- tookwā	sakétanakopun	Ne sakehikoonan- atookwā	Ne nanakopun
Ke sakétanana- tookwā	Ke sakétanakopun	Ke sakehikoonan- atookwā	Ke " "
Ke sakétanawawa- tookwā	Ke sakétanawawako- pun	Ke sakehikoonawa- tookwā	Ke nawakopun
sakétatookwānik	sakétawakopun	sakehikootookwā- nik	Oo " wakopun
	sakétakopuneeek		" tawakopun
			sakehikookopuneeek

Direct. Possessive Case.

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Nesakéta wanatook- wā	Ne sakéta wanakopun	Nesakehikoo wanatookwā	Ne sakehikoo wan- akopun
Ke sakéta wanatook- wā	Ke sakéta "	Ke sakehikoo "	Ke sakehikoo wan- akopun
sakéta wātōokwā	sakéta wākopun	" yeetookwā	sakehikoo yeko- pun
sakéta yeetookwā	sakéta yekopun	Ne " wanan a-	Ne sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ne sakéta wana- natookwā	Ne " wanana- kopun	Ke sakehikoo wanan a-	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ke sakéta wanana- tookwā	Ke sakéta wanana- kopun	Ke sakehikoo wanawa- tookwā	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
Ke sakéta wana- watookwā	Ke sakéta wanawako- pun	sakehikoo yeetookwā	Ke sakehikoo wa- nanakopun
sakéta yeetookwā	sakéta yekopun	sakehikoo yeetook- wānee	sakehikoo yeko- pun
sakéta wātōok- wānik	" yekopun-		
sakéta yeetook	eeek		
wānee			

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakéta yan	ā sakéta yapan	sakéta yane
ātōokwā	ātōokwā	ātōokwā
" yun "	" yupun "	" yune "
" t "	" tepun "	" tche "
" yāk "	" sakétāpun "	" yāko "
" yūk "	" sakétayākepun "	" yūko "
" yāk "	" yūkepun "	" yāko "
" tchik "	" yākepun "	" "
" twaw "	" tchikepun "	" twawe "
" "	" twāpun "	" "
" "	" wāpun "	" "

Possessive Case.—*Direct.*

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakéta wuk	ā sakéta wukepun	sakéta wuke
ātōokwā	ātōokwā	ātōokwā
" wut "	" wutepun "	" wutche "
" wat "	" watepun "	" wache "
" yit "	" yitepun "	" yitche "
" wukéet "	" yépun "	" wukeéche "
" wūk "	" wukeétepun "	" wūko "
" wāk "	" wūkepun "	" wāko "
" watchik "	" wākepun "	" "
" "	" watchike- pun "	" watwawe "
" watwaw "	" watwāpun "	" yitche "
" yit, wa- yit ātōokwā "	" yitepun "	" wawe "
" "	" yépun "	" "

(See Pages 28 and 29).

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikoo yan ātookwā	ā sakehikoo yapan ātookwā	sakehikoo yane ātookwā
" yun "	yupun "	yune "
" t "	tepun "	tche "
	sakehikoópun }	
" yāk }	yákepun }	yáko "
" yúk }	yúkepun }	yúko "
" yāk }	yákepun }	yáko "
" tchik }	tchikepun }	
" twaw }	twápun }	twawe "
	wápun }	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

FUTURE TENSE.

IMPERFECT TENSE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā sakehikoo wuk ātookwā	ā sakehikoo wukepunātookwā	sakehikoo wuke ātookwā
" wut "	wutepun "	wutche "
" wat "	watepun "	watche "
" yit "	yitepun "	yitche "
	yépun }	
" wukeét "	wukeétepun }	wukeétche "
" wúk }	wúkepun }	wúko "
" wák }	wákepun }	wáko "
" watchik }	watchikepun }	
" watwaw }	watwápun }	watwawe "
" wayit }	yitepun }	yitche "
" yit "	yépun }	yitwawe "

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDETERMINATE. Direct.

INANIMATE (Definite.)

sakéta newetookwā	pres.
" newunotookwā	tense.
" newekopun	imp.
" newunokopun	tense.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakéta newik ātookwā	pres.
" newúk "	ten.
" 'k "	imp.
" newikepun "	ten.
" 'kepun "	fut.
" newike "	tense.
" newúke "	
" 'ke "	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

sakéta wanatookwā	pres. ten.
" wanakopun	imp. ten.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakéta weét ātookwā	pr. ten.
" weétepun "	im. ten.
" weétche "	fut. ten.

sakéta tookwā, sin.	present
" tookwānee, pl.	tense.
" kopun, sing.	imperf.
" kopunee, plur.	tense.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakéta k ātookwā	pres.
" kee, waw "	ten.
" kepun "	imp.
" kepunee "	ten.
" ke "	future
" kwawe "	tense.

sakéta yeetookwā	pres.
" yeetookwānee	tense.
" yekópun	imperf.
" yekopunee	tense.

Subjunctive Mood.

ā sakéta yik ātookwā	pres.
" yikee "	ten.
" yikepun "	imperf.
" yikepunee "	tense.
" yike "	future
" yikwawe "	tense.

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate.

(Continued—See pages 30 and 31).

SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INANIMATE (Indefinite).

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakétamukun otookwā }
" otookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakétamukun okopun }
" okopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakétamu kúk atookwā }
" kúkee " }
" kúkwaw " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakétamu kúkepun }
" atookwā }
" kúkepunee }
" atookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakétamu kúke atookwā }
" kúkwawe " }

Inverse.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoomukun otookwā }
" otookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoomukun okopun }
" okopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoomu kúk atookwā }
" kúkee " }
" kúkwaw " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoomu kúkepun }
" atookwā }
" kúkepunee }
" atookwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoomu kúke atookwā }
" kúkwawe " }

SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

(For Direct see pages 28 and 29.)

INANIMATE (Definite).

Inverse.

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoo tookwā }
" tookwānee }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoo kopun }
" kopunee }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoo t atookwā }
" tchik, waw atook- }
" wā }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoo tepun atookwā }
" tepunee " }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoo tche atookwā }
" twawe " }

Indicative Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

sakehikoon anewetookwā }
" anewunotookwā }

IMPERF. TENSE.

sakehikoon anewekopun }
" anewunokopun }

Subjunctive Mood.

PRES. TENSE.

ā sakehikoon anewik atookwā }
" anewúk " }
" sakehikoo 'k " }

IMPERF. TENSE.

ā sakehikoon anewikepun atookwā }
" anewúkepun " }

FUTURE TENSE.

sakehikoon anewike atookwā }
" anewúke " }

sakehikoo 'ke }
" [34] }

POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.	POSSESSIVE CASE.
<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>	<i>Indicative Mood.</i>
PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.
sakétamukun eyétookwā } " eyétookwānee }	sakehikoo yee tookwā } " yee tookwānee }	sakehikoomukun eyétookwā } " eyétookwānee }	sakehikoo yee tookwā } " yee tookwānee }
IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
sakétamukun eyékopun } " eyékopunee }	sakehikoo yekopun } " yekopunee }	sakehikoomukun eyékopun } " eyékopunee }	sakehikoo yekopun } " yekopunee }
<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.	PRES. TENSE.
a sakétamukun eyik ātookwā } " eyikee " }	ā sakehikoo yik ātookwā } " yikee " }	ā sakehikoomukun eyik ātookwā } " eyikee ātookwā }	ā sakehikoo wéet ātookwā } " yikee " }
IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
ā sakétamukun eyikepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee ātookwā }	ā sakehikoo weétepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee " }	ā sakehikoomukun eyikepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee ātookwā }	ā sakehikoo weétepun ātookwā } " eyikepunee " }
FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
sakétamukun eyike ātookwā } " eyikwawe ātookwā }	sakehikoo yike } " yikwawe }	sakehikoomukun eyike ātookwā } " eyikwawe ātookwā }	sakehikoo weéteche ātookwā }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate. ANIMATE OBJECT. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
S. Ne sakehewan, <i>I love (somebody)</i>	Ne sakehewá ty, <i>I loved</i>
Ke sakehewan	Ke sakehewá ty
sakehewāo	Oo sakehewá ty
P. Ne sakehewanan	Ne sakehewátanan
Ke sakehewanānaw	Ke sakehewátanānaw
	<i>anaw</i>
Ke sakehewanawaw	Ke sakehewátawaw
sakehewāwuk	Oo sakehewátawaw

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowin, <i>I am loved (by somebody)</i>	Ne sakehikowé ty, <i>I was loved</i>
Ke sakehikowin	Ke sakehikowé ty
sakehaw	sakehá ty
Ne sakehikowinan	Ne sakehikowé-tanān
Ke sakehikowinānaw	Ke sakehikowé-tanānaw
Ke sakehikowinawaw	Ke sakehikowétawaw
sakehawuk	sakehátyuk

ACCESSORY or POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
S. Ne sakehewāwan, <i>I love his (somebody)</i>	Ne sakehewāwá ty
Ke sakehewāwan	Ke sakehewāwá ty
sakehewāwāo	Oo sakehewāwá ty
sakehewāyewa	Oo sakehewāyé ty
P. Ne sakehewāwanan	Ne sakehewāwá-tanān
Ke sakehewāwanānaw	Ke sakehewāwá-tanānaw
Ke sakehewāwanawaw	Ke sakehewāwá-tawaw
sakehewāwāwuk	Oo sakehewāwá-tawaw
sakehewāyewa	Oo sakehewāyé ty

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowewan	Ne sakehikowewá ty
Ke sakehikowewan	Ke sakehikowewá ty
sakehimawa	sakehimá ty
Ne sakehikowewan	Ne sakehikowewá-tanān
wanan	Ke sakehikowewá-tanānaw
Ke sakehikowewan	Ke sakehikowewá-tanānaw
wananaw	Ke sakehikowewá-tawaw
Ke sakehikowewanawaw	waw
sakehimawa	sakehimá ty

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehewāyan	ā sakehewāyapan	sakehewāyane
sakehewāyun	sakehewāyupun	sakehewāyune
sakehewát	sakehewátapun	sakehewátche
	sakehewápun	
sakehewāyák	sakehewāyákepun	sakehewāyáko
sakehewāyúk	sakehewāyúkepun	sakehewāyúko
sakehewāyāk	sakehewāyákepun	sakehewāyáko
sakehewátchik	sakehewátchikepun	sakehewátchwaw
sakehewátwaw	sakehewátwápun	

ACCESSORY CASE.—Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPERF. TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehewá wuk	ā sakewá wukepun	sakehewá wuke
sakehewá wut	wutepun	wutche
sakehewá wat	watepun	watche
sakehewá yit	yitepun	yitche
sakehewá wukeét	yépun	wukeét-
	wukeéte-	che
	pun	wúko
sakehewá wúk	wúkepun	wáko
sakehewá wák	wákepun	
sakehewa watchik	wáchike-	wat-
	pun	wawe
sakehewá watwaw	watwápun	yitche
sakehewá wayit	yitepun	yitwawe
sakehewá yit	yépun	

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehewā wanā (<i>If</i>)	ká sakehewā wapanā
" wunā	" wupunā
" kwā	" kopunā
" wākwā }	" wākepunā }
" wūkūwā }	" wūkepunā }
" wākūwā	" wākepunā
" wakūwā	" wakepunā
" "	" "

POSSESSIVE CASE—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
ká sakehewā wawukā	ká sakehewā wawukepunā
" wawutā	" wawutepunā
" wakūwā }	" watepunā }
" yikūwā }	" yitepunā }
" wawukeēta }	" yēpunā }
" wawūkūwā }	" wawukeētepunā }
" wawākūwā	" wawūkepunā
" "	" wawākepunā
" "	" watchikepunā
" wakūwā }	" watwāpunā }
" wayikūwā }	" wāpunā }
" yikūwā }	" yitepunā }
" "	" yēpunā
" "	" "

(*Another Form used for the above.*)

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
Ne sakehewan apun	Ne sakehikowin apun
Ke sakehewan apun	Ke " "
sakehewāpun }	sakehapun }
Ne sakehewanan apun }	Ne sakehikowinan apun }
Ke " "	Ke " "
Ke " awapun }	Ke " awapun }
sakehewāwāpun }	sakehawāpun }
sakehewāwāpuneck }	sakehapuneck }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

IMPERFECT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
Ne sakehewāwan apun	Ne sakehikowewan apun
Ke " "	Ke " "
sakehewāyepun }	sakehimapun }
Ne sakehewāwanan apun }	Ne sakehikowewanan apun }
Ke " "	Ke " "
Ke " awapun }	Ke " awapun }
sakehewāyepun }	sakehimapun }
sakehewāyepuneck }	sakehimapuneck }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued).

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikoweyan	ā sakehikoweyapan	sakehikoweyanc
„ sakehikoweyun	„ sakehikoweyupun	sakehikoweyunc
„ sakeheét	„ sakeheétepun	sakeheétsche
„ sakehikoweyák	„ sakehikoweyákepun	sakehikoweyáko
„ sakehikoweyúk	„ sakehikoweyúkepun	sakehikoweyúko
„ sakehikoweyāk	„ sakehikoweyákepun	sakehikoweyáko
„ sakeheétchik	„ sakeheétchikepun	sakeheétwawe
„ sakeheétwaw	„ sakeheétwápun	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikowe wuk	ā sakehikowe wukepun	sakehikowe wuko
„ „ wut	„ „ wutepun	sakehikowe wutche
„ sakehimeét	„ sakehimeétepun	sakehimeétche
„ sakehikowe wukeét	„ sakehikowe wukeétepun	sakehikowe wukeétche
„ „ wúk	„ „ wúkepun	sakehikowe wúko
„ „ wák	„ „ wákepun	sakehikowe wáko
„ sakehimeétchik	„ sakehimeétepun	sakehimeétwawe
„ „ waw	„ sakehimeétwápun	

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewanewew	} <i>pres. tense</i>
sakehewanewun	
sakehewanéwepun	} <i>im. ten.</i>
sakehewanewunopun	
	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ā sakehewanewik	} <i>pres. ten.</i>
„ sakehewanewúk	
„ sakehewák	
„ sakehewanewikepun	} <i>im. ten.</i>
„ sakehewanewúkepun	
„ sakehewákepun	
sakehewanewike,	} <i>fut. tense</i>
sakehewanewúke,	
sakehewáke	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā wan,	} <i>pres. tense</i>
sakehewā wanapun,	
	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ā sakehewā weét,	} <i>pres. tense</i>
„ weétepun,	
„ weétsche,	} <i>fut. tense</i>
„	

INANIMATE.

Direct (Definite)

Indicative Mood.

sakehewāo,	} <i>present tense</i>
sakehewāwuk,	
sakehewāpun,	} <i>im. ten.</i>
sakehewāpunee,	
	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ā sakehewák,	} <i>pres.</i>
„ sakehewáke,	
„ sakehewákepun,	} <i>imp.</i>
„ sakehewákepunee,	
sakehewáke,	} <i>fut.</i>
sakehewákwawe,	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā yew,	} <i>pres.</i>
„ yewa,	
„ yepun,	} <i>imp.</i>
„ yepunee,	
	<i>Subjunctive Mood.</i>
ā sakehewā yik	} <i>pres.</i>
„ yikee	
„ yikepun	} <i>imp.</i>
„ yikepunee	
„ yike	} <i>future</i>
„ yikwawe	

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Sub.).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewā kwā, *sing.*
" wakwā, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehewā kepunā, *sing.*
" wakepunā, *plur.*

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewā yikwā
" yikwānee

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehewā yikopunā
" yikopunānee
[39]

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunc.).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehew anewikwā
" anewunookwā
" anewúkwā
" ákwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehew anewikepunā.
" anewunookopunā
" anewúkepunā
" ákepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehewā waweéta

IMPERFECT TENSE.

sakehewā wawwétepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikowe wanā
" wunā
sakehaweéta
sakehikowe wákwā }
" wúkwā }
" wákwā }
sakehaweétanik

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehikowe wapanā
" wupunā
sakehaweétepunā
sakehikowe wákepunā }
" wúkepunā }
" wákepunā }
sakehaweétepunānik

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká sakehikowe wawukū
" wawuta
sakehimaweéta
sakehikowe wawukeéta }
" wawúkwā }
" wawákwā }
sakehimaweétanik

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká sakehikowe wawutepunā
" wawutepunā
sakehimaweétepunā
sakehikowe wawukeétepunā }
" wawúkepunā }
" wawákepunā }
sakehimaweétepunānik

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued.)

INANIMATE.		INDETERMINATE.		INANIMATE.	
Direct (Indefinite).	Imperative Mood.	Inverse.	Inverse (Definite).	Inverse (Indefinite).	Indicative Mood.
sakehewāmukun, <i>sing.</i> } <i>pres.</i> sakehewāmukunwa, <i>plur.</i> } <i>tense</i> sakehewāmukunopun } <i>imp.</i> sakehewāmukunopunee } <i>tense</i>	PRESENT TENSE. sakehewā, <i>sing.</i> (2 pers.) sakehewātan, tak, <i>plur.</i> (1 & 2 pers.) sakehewāk, <i>plur.</i> (2 pers.)	sakehikowin anewew } <i>pres.</i> anewun } <i>tense</i> anewepun } <i>imp.</i> anewunopun } <i>tense</i>	sakehaw, <i>sing.</i> } <i>present</i> sakehawuk, <i>plur.</i> } <i>tense</i> sakehapun } <i>imperf.</i> sakehapunee } <i>tense</i>	INANIMATE. Inverse (Indefinite). Indicative Mood. sakechikatā o, <i>sing.</i> } <i>pres.</i> wa, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i> pun } <i>imp.</i> punee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā k } <i>pres.</i> keo } <i>tense</i> kepun } <i>im.</i> kepunee } <i>ten.</i> ke } <i>fut.</i> kwawe } <i>ten.</i>	INANIMATE. Inverse (Definite). Indicative Mood. sakechikatā o, <i>sing.</i> } <i>pres.</i> wa, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i> pun } <i>imp.</i> punee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā k } <i>pres.</i> keo } <i>tense</i> kepun } <i>im.</i> kepunee } <i>ten.</i> ke } <i>fut.</i> kwawe } <i>ten.</i>
ā sakehewāmukūk } <i>pres.</i> sakehewāmukūkee, waw } <i>ten.</i> sakehewāmukūkepun } <i>imp.</i> sakehewāmukūkepunee } <i>ten.</i> sakehewāmukūke } <i>future</i> sakehewāmukūkwawe } <i>tense</i>	FUT. TENSE (Indefinite.) sakehewākun, <i>sing.</i> (2 pers.) sakehewākūk, <i>plur.</i> (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewākāk, <i>plur.</i> (2 pers.)	Subjunctive Mood. ā sakeheēt } <i>pr.</i> waw, chik } <i>ten.</i> epun } <i>imp.</i> wāpun } <i>tense</i> chikepun } <i>tense</i> sakeheēt che } <i>future</i> wawe } <i>tense</i>	ā sakeheēt } <i>pr.</i> waw, chik } <i>ten.</i> epun } <i>imp.</i> wāpun } <i>tense</i> chikepun } <i>tense</i> sakeheēt che } <i>future</i> wawe } <i>tense</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>
POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakehewāmukun eyew, <i>sin.</i> } <i>pres.</i> eyewa, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i> eyepun } <i>imp.</i> eyepunee } <i>ten.</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. PRESENT TENSE. sakehewā oo, <i>sing.</i> (2 pers.) watan, watak, <i>pl.</i> (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wāk, <i>plur.</i> (2 pers.)	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakehimawa } <i>present</i> sakehimapun } <i>imperf.</i> eek } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakehimeēt } <i>pr.</i> chik, waw } <i>ten.</i> epun } <i>imp.</i> wāpun } <i>tense</i> sakehimeētche } <i>future</i> sakehimeētwave } <i>tense</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakehimawa } <i>present</i> sakehimapun } <i>imperf.</i> eek } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakehimeēt } <i>pr.</i> chik, waw } <i>ten.</i> epun } <i>imp.</i> wāpun } <i>tense</i> sakehimeētche } <i>future</i> sakehimeētwave } <i>tense</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>
ā sakehewāmukun eyik } <i>pres.</i> eyikoo } <i>tense</i> eyikepun } <i>im.</i> eyikepunee } <i>ten.</i> eyike } <i>fut.</i> eyikwawe } <i>ten.</i>	FUTURE TENSE. sakehewā wākun, <i>sin.</i> (2 pers.) wākūk, <i>plur.</i> (1 and 2 pers.) sakehewā wākāk, <i>plur.</i> (2 pers.)	Subjunctive Mood. sakehikowe wan, <i>present tense</i> sakehikowe wanapun, <i>imp. tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakehikowe weēt, <i>present tense</i> weētepun, <i>im. ten.</i> weētche, <i>fut. ten.</i>	Subjunctive Mood. ā sakehimeēt } <i>pr.</i> chik, waw } <i>ten.</i> epun } <i>imp.</i> wāpun } <i>tense</i> sakehimeētche } <i>future</i> sakehimeētwave } <i>tense</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>	POSSESSIVE CASE. Indicative Mood. sakechikatā yew } <i>present</i> yewa } <i>tense</i> yepun } <i>imp.</i> yepunee } <i>tense</i> Subjunctive Mood. ā sakechikatā yik } <i>pres.</i> yikee } <i>tense</i> yikepun } <i>im.</i> yikepunee } <i>ten.</i> yike } <i>fut.</i> yikwawe } <i>ten.</i>

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunctive).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
 ká sakehewāmu kunookwā } *sin.*
 kúkwā }
 kunoowakwā, *pl.*
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakehewāmu kunooko- }
 punā } *sin.*
 kúkepunā }
 kunoowako- } *pl.*
 punā }
 kúkwāpunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.
 ká sakehewāmukun eyikwā } *nee*
 " " }
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakehewāmukun eyikopunā } *nee*
 " " }
 " " }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (Subjunc.).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.
 ká sakehaweētā } *sin.*
 sakehaweētānik } *plur.*
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakehaweētepunā } *sin.*
 sakehaweētepunānik } *plur.*
 PRESENT TENSE.
 sakechikatā kwā }
 " wakwā }
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakechikatā kopunā }
 " wakopunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Inverse (Definite).

PRESENT TENSE.
 ká sakehimaweētā } *sin.*
 sakehimaweētānik } *plur.*
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakehimaweētepunā }
 sakehimaweētepunānik }

Inverse (Indefinite).

PRESENT TENSE.
 sakechikatāyikwā }
 " } *nee*
 IMPERFECT TENSE.
 sakechikatā yikopunā } *nee*
 " }
 " [41] }

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 36 and 37.)

SUPPOSITIV MOOD (Indicative).

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakehewan atookwā, Ne sakehewan akopun (I suppose).	Ne sakehewan akopun
Ke sakehewan atookwā Ke " " sakehewākopun sakehewātookwā	Ke " " sakehewākopun
Ne sakehewan atook- } wā sakehewan akopun	Ne sakehewan akopun
Ke sakehewan atook- } wā " " " "	Ke " " " "
Ke sakehewanawatook- } wā sakehewanawako- pun	Ke sakehewanawako- pun
sakehewātookwānik	sakehewāwakopun

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowin atookwā	Ne sakehikowin akopun
Ke " " Ke " " sakehākopun	Ke " " sakehākopun
sakehātookwā	sakehākopun
Nesakehikowinana tookwā } Ke " " Ke sakehikowinan	Ne sakehikowinan } akopun
Ke " " Ke sakehikowinan	Ke sakehikowinan } akopun
Ke sakehikowinawatook- } wā Ke sakehikowinawa- kopun	Ke sakehikowinawa- kopun
sakehātookwānik	sakehākopunuk

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakehewā wanatook- } wā wanakopun	Ne sakehewā wanakopun
Ke " " wanatookwā Ke " " yekopun	Ke " " yekopun
" " wātookwā } " yeetookwā } wananatookwā } Ke " " wananakopun	Ne " " wananakopun
" " " " " " } wanawatookwā Ke " " wanawakopun	Ke " " wanawakopun
wātookwānik } yeetookwā } yetookwānee } " " " "	" yekopun } " yekopunee } " " " "

Inverse.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowe wanatook- } wā kopun	Ne sakehikowe wana- kopun
Ke " " wanatookwā Ke " " wana- kopun	Ke " " wana- kopun
sakehimatookwā	sakehimakopun
Ne sakehikowe wananatook- } wā nakopun	Ne sakehikowe wana- nakopun
Ke " " wananatookwā Ke " " wana- nakopun	Ke " " wana- nakopun
Ke " " wanawatookwā Ke " " wana- wakopun	Ke " " wana- wakopun
sakehimatookwānee } sakehimatookwānee }	sakehimakopun

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.
Ne sakehikowe wanatook- } wā kopun	Ne sakehikowe wana- kopun
Ke " " wanatookwā Ke " " wana- kopun	Ke " " wana- kopun
sakehimatookwā	sakehimakopun
Ne sakehikowe wananatook- } wā nakopun	Ne sakehikowe wana- nakopun
Ke " " wananatookwā Ke " " wana- nakopun	Ke " " wana- nakopun
Ke " " wanawatookwā Ke " " wana- wakopun	Ke " " wana- wakopun
sakehimatookwānee } sakehimatookwānee }	sakehimakopun

SUPPOSITIV MOOD (Subjunctive).

Direct.

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakehewā yan atookwā	ā sakehewā yāpan atookwā	sakehewā yane atookwā
" " yun " " yupun " " yune " "	" " " " tepun " " tche " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " yāk " " yākepun " " yāko " "	" " " " yūkepun " " yūko " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " yūk " " yūkepun " " yūko " "	" " " " yākepun " " yāko " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " yāk " " yākepun " " yāko " "	" " " " tchikepun " " twawe " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " tchik " " twāpun " " twawe " "	" " " " wāpun " " " " " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "
" " twaw " " wāpun " " " " " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "

POSSESSIVE CASE.—*Direct.*

PRES. TENSE.	IMPER. TENSE.	FUT. TENSE.
ā sakehewāwutk atookwā	ā sakehewā wukepun atookwā	sakehewā wuke atookwā
" " wut " " wutepun " " wutche " "	" " " " watepun " " wachte " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "
" " wat " " watepun " " wachte " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "	" " " " wukeétepun " " wukeéteche " "
" " yit " " yitepun " " yitche " "	" " " " wūkepun " " wūko " "	" " " " wākepun " " wāko " "
" " wukéet " " wukeétepun " " wukeéteche " "	" " " " wāchikepun " " wāchik " "	" " " " watwāpun " " watwawe " "
" " wūk " " wūkepun " " wūko " "	" " " " watwaw " " watwawe " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "
" " wāk " " wākepun " " wāko " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitwawe " "
" " wāchik " " wāchikepun " " wāchik " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitwawe " "
" " watwaw " " watwaw " " watwawe " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitche " "	" " " " yitepun " " yitwawe " "
" " yit, wa- } yit atookwā } " " " " " " " " " " " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "	" " " " " " " " " " " "

(See pages 38 and 39.)

SUPPOSITIV MOOD (Subjunctive).

Inverse.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikowe yan ātookwā	ā sakehikowe yapan ātookwā	sakehikowe yane ātookwā
" " yun	" " sakehikowe yupun	sakehikowe yune "
" " sakeheét	" " sakeheétepun	sakeheéteche "
" " sakehikowe yāk	" " sakehikowe yākepun	sakehikowe yāko }
" " sakehikowe yūk	" " sakehikowe yūkepun	sakehikowe yūko }
" " sakehikowe yāk	" " sakehikowe yākepun	sakehikowe yāko }
" " sakeheétchik	" " sakeheétchikepun	sakeheétwawe "
" " sakeheétwaw	" " sakeheétwāpun	" "

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā sakehikowe wuk ātookwā	ā sakehikowe wukepun ātookwā	sakehikowe wuke ātookwā
" " wut	" " wātepun	" wutche "
" " sakehimeét	" " sakehimeétepun	sakehimeéteche "
" " sakehikowe wukeét	" " sakehikowe wukeétepun	sakehikowe wukeéteche }
" " wūk	" " wūkepun	" wūko "
" " wāk	" " wākepun	" wāko "
" " sakehimeét chik	" " sakehimeétepun	sakehimeétwawe }
" " waw	" " sakehimeétwāpun	" "

SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDETERMINATE. Direct. INANIMATE (Definite).

Indicative Mood.

sakehew anewetookwā	} <i>pres.</i>
" " wā	
" " anewekopun	} <i>imp.</i>
" " anewunokopun	
ā sakehew anewikātookwā	} <i>pr.</i>
" " anewūk	
" " āk	} <i>ten.</i>
" " anewikepun,	
" " anewūke-	} <i>im.</i>
" " pun	
" " ākepun	} <i>ten.</i>
" " anewike	
" " anewūke	} <i>fut.</i>
" " āke	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

sakehewā wanatookwā,	} <i>pr. ten.</i>
" " wanakopun,	
ā sakehewā weét ātookwā,	} <i>present tense</i>
ā sakehewā weétepun ātook-	
wā, <i>imperfect tense</i>	} <i>future tense</i>
sakehewā weéteche ātookwā,	

INDETERMINATE. Direct. INANIMATE (Definite).

Indicative Mood.

sakehewātookwā,	} <i>pres.</i>
" " nee, p.	
sakehewā kopun,	} <i>imp.</i>
" " kopunee, pl.	
ā sakehewā k	} <i>pres.</i>
" " kee, waw	
" " kepun	} <i>imp.</i>
" " kepunee	
" " ke	} <i>tense</i>
" " kwawe	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood

sakehewā yeetookwā	} <i>pres.</i>
" " yeetookwanee	
" " yekopun,	} <i>imp.</i>
" " yekopunee, pl.	
ā sakehewā yik ātookwā	} <i>pres.</i>
" " yikee	
" " yikepun	} <i>imp.</i>
" " yikepunee	
" " yike	} <i>fut.</i>
" " yikwawe	

TRANSITIVE VERB—Indeterminate.

(Continued. See pages 40 and 41).

SUPPOSITIV MOOD.	SUPPOSITIV MOOD.	SUPPOSITIV MOOD.	SUPPOSITIV MOOD.
INANIMATE (Indefinite).	INANIMATE (Definite).	INANIMATE (Indefinite).	INANIMATE (Definite).
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>Direct.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakehewāmukun otookwā, <i>sin.</i> } <i>pres.</i> otookwānee, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i> okopun, <i>sin.</i> } <i>imp.</i> okopunee, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakehewāmu kūk ātookwā } <i>pres.</i> kūkee, waw ā- } <i>tense</i> tookwā ā sakehewāmu kūkepun ātookwā } <i>im.</i> kūkepunee } <i>ten.</i> sakehewāmu kūke ātookwā } <i>future</i> kūkwawe } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">POSSESSIVE CASE.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakehewāmukun eyétookwā } <i>pres.</i> eyétookwānee } <i>tense</i> eyékopun } <i>imp.</i> eyékopunee } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakehewāmukun eyik ātookwā } <i>pres.</i> eyikēe } <i>tense</i> eyikepun } <i>imp.</i> eyikepunee, } <i>ten.</i> sakehewāmukun eyiko } <i>fut.</i> eyikwawe } <i>ten.</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>Inverse.</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sachikowin anewetookwā } <i>pres.</i> anewunotookwā } <i>tense</i> anewekopun } <i>imp.</i> anewunokopun } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakehikowin anewik ātookwā } <i>pres.</i> anewük } <i>tense</i> 'k } <i>imp.</i> anewikepun } <i>tense</i> anewükēpun, } <i>imp.</i> 'kepun } <i>tense</i> sakehikowin anewike } <i>fut.</i> anewüke } <i>tense</i> 'ke } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">POSSESSIVE CASE.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakehikowe wanatookwā, <i>pres.</i> <i>tense</i> wanakopun, <i>imp.</i> <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakehikowe weēt ātookwā, <i>pres.</i> <i>ten.</i> weētepun, } <i>imp.</i> <i>ten.</i> weēteche, } <i>fut.</i> <i>ten.</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>Inverse (Indefinite).</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakehatookwā, <i>s.</i> } <i>present</i> sakehatookwānik, <i>p.</i> } <i>tense</i> sakehakopun, <i>s.</i> } <i>imp.</i> sakehakopunuk, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakeheēt ātookwā } <i>pres.</i> sakeheētaw } <i>tense</i> sakeheēt chik } <i>imp.</i> epun } <i>tense</i> wāpun } <i>imp.</i> chikepun, } <i>tense</i> sakeheetche } <i>fut.</i> sakeheetwawe } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">POSSESSIVE CASE.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakehimatookwā, <i>sin.</i> } <i>pres.</i> sakehimatookwānee, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i> sakehimakopun, <i>sin.</i> } <i>imp.</i> sakehimakopunee, <i>pl.</i> } <i>tense</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Subjunctive Mood.</i></p> <p>ā sakehimeēt ātookwā } <i>pres.</i> chik } <i>tense</i> waw } <i>imp.</i> epun } <i>tense</i> wāpun, } <i>imp.</i> che } <i>fut.</i> wawe } <i>tense</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>Inverse (Indefinite).</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakechikat ātookwā } sakechikat ātookwānee }</p> <p style="text-align: center;">IMPERF. TENSE.</p> <p>sakechikatā kopun } sakechikatā kopunee }</p> <p style="text-align: center;">POSSESSIVE CASE.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>Indicative Mood.</i></p> <p>sakechikatā yeetookwā } sakechikatā yeetookwānee }</p> <p style="text-align: center;">IMPERF. TENSE.</p> <p>sakechikatā yekopun } sakechikatā yekopunee }</p>

THE foregoing Paradigms of Verbs were originally written on three large sheets, which are referred to in pages 2 and 3 of the Lecture, but which for the convenience of printing have been subdivided, and consequently may be a little confusing to the student.

The first Paradigm, *Sakehāo*, "he loves him," begins at page 16 and ends at page 25. This sheet may be better understood by studying the following pages consecutively, viz., 16, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23 ;—18, 19, 20, 21, 24, 25.

The second Paradigm, *Sakétaw*, "he loves it," begins at page 26 and ends at page 35, and should be read in the following order :—26, 27, 32 ;—28, 29, 33 ;—30, 31, 34, 35.

The third Paradigm, *Sakehewāo*, "he loves somebody," begins at page 36 and ends at page 44, and may be studied in the following order :—36, 37, 42 ;—38, 39, 43 ;—40, 41, 44.

The following pages give a fuller display of the Cree Verb, *Tapwâtoiwāo*, "he believes him," in all its Moods and Tenses, both Direct and Inverse ; to which the attention of the student is now directed.

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Animate Object.INDICATIVE MOOD.—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	aw,	I believe him
	Ke	„	aw,	Thou believest him [them
		„	āo,	He believes or believeth him or
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	anan, 1. 3	} We believe him 2nd pers. excluded
	Ke	„	ananow, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	awaw,	Ye or you believe him
		„	āwuk,	They believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	awuk,	I believe them
	Ke	„	awuk,	Thou believest them [them
		„	āo,	He believes or believeth him or
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ananuk, 1. 3	} We believe them
	Ke	„	ananowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	awawuk,	Ye or you believe them
		„	āwuk,	They believe him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	á or áty,	I believed him
	Ke	„	á „ áty,	Thou believedst him
	Oo	„	á „ áty,	He believed him or them.
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	átanan, 1. 3	} We believed him
	Ke	„	átananow, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	átawaw,	Ye or you believed him
	Oo	„	átawaw,	They believed him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	átyuk,	I believed them
	Ke	„	átyuk,	Thou believedst them
	Oo	„	á or áty,	He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	átananuk, 1. 3	} We believed them
	Ke	„	átananowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	átawawuk,	Ye or you believed them
	Oo	„	átawaw,	They believed him or them

INDICATIVE MOOD.—*Inverse.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât ak or owik,	He believes me
	Ke „ ak „ „	He believes thee
	„ ak „ „	He is believed (by him or them, <i>def.</i>)
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ *akoonan, 1. 3	} He believes us
	Ke „ akoonanow, 1. 2	
	Ke „ akoowaw,	He believes you
	„ akwuk,	They are believed (by him or them, <i>def.</i>)

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akwuk or owikwuk,	They believe me
	Ke „ akwuk „ „	They believe thee
	„ ak or owik,	He is believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanuk, 1. 3	} They believe us
	Ke „ akoonanowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke „ akoowawuk,	They believe you
	„ akwuk,	They are believed by him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akó or akóty,	He believed me
	Ke „ „ „	He believed thee
	Oo „ „ „	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akótanan, 1. 3	} He believed us
	Ke „ akótananow, 1. 2	
	Ke „ akótawaw,	He believed you
	Oo „ „	They were believed by him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akótyuk,	They believed me
	Ke „ „	They believed thee
	Oo „ akó or akóty,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akótananuk, 1. 3	} They believed us
	Ke „ akótananowuk, 1. 2	
	Ke „ akótawawuk,	They believed you
	Oo „ akótawaw,	They were believed by him or them

* Where the letter *a* is printed in italics at the beginning of the suffix, *ori* may be substituted; as, Ne tapwâtakoon^an, or Ne tapwâtor^aikoonan, &c., &c.

ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow ápun,		I believed him
	Ke " "		Thou believedst him
	" " ápun,		He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne " ananapun, 1. 3 }		We believed him
	Ke " " 1. 2 }		
	Ke " awápun,		Ye or you believed him
	" " apuneek, }		They believed him or them
	" " awápun, }		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow ápunuk,		I believed them
	Ke " "		Thou believedst them
	" " ápun,		He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne " ananapunuk, 1. 3 }		We believed them
	Ke " " 1. 2 }		
	Ke " awápunuk,		Ye or you believed them
	" " apuneek, }		They believed him or them
	" " awápun, }		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwátow aw,		I have believed him
	&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwátow á or áty,		I had believed him
	&c.		

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwátow ápun,		I had believed him
	&c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwátow aw,		I shall or will believe him
	Ke " " "		Thou shalt or wilt believe him
	kitta " ao,		He shall or will believe him
	&c.		

FUTURE-PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwátow aw,		I shall or will have believed him
	&c.		

ANOTHER FORM OF THE PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akôpun,	He believed me
	Ke „ akôpun,	He believed thee
	„ akopun,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanapun, 1. 3	} He believed us
	Ke „ akoonanapun, 1. 2	
	Ke „ akoowâpun,	He believed you
	„ akopuneek, }	} They were believed by him or them
	„ akoowâpun, }	

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akôpunuk,	They believed me
	Ke „ akôpunuk,	They believed thee
	„ akopun,	He was believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanapunuk, }	} They believed us
	Ke „ akoonanapunuk, }	
	Ke „ akoowâpunuk,	They believed you
	„ akopuneek, }	} They were believed by him or them
	„ akoowâpun, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât ak or owik,	He has believed me
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akô or akôty,	He had believed me
	&c.	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akôpun,	He had believed me
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât ak or owik,	He shall or will believe me
	Ke ga „ ak „	He shall or will believe thee
	kitta „ ak „	He shall or will be believed by
	&c.	him or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât ak or owik,	He shall or will have believed me
	&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow aw, I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow á or áty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow ápun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow á or áty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow ápun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow uk,	(that) I believe him
	” ” ut,	” Thou believest him
	” ” at,	” He believes him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	” ” ukeét, 1. 3 }	” We believe him
	” ” úk, 1. 2 }	
	” ” āk,	” Ye or You believe him
	” ” atchik, }	
	” ” atwaw, }	” They believe him or them

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât ak, He may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akópun, He might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akó or akóty, He might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akópun, He might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât owit,	(that)	He believes me
„	„ ask, or owisk,	„	He believes thee
„	„ akoot, or owikoot,	„	He is believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ oweyumeét, 1. 3	}	„ He believes us
„	„ atúk, 1. 2		
„	„ atāk,	„	He believes you
„	„ akootchik,	}	„ They are believed by him or them
„	„ akootwaw,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow ukik, }		(that) I believe them
	” ” ukwaw, }		” Thou believest them
	” ” utchik, }		” He believes him or them
	” ” utwaw, }		” He believes him or them
	” ” at, }		” He believes him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	” ” ukeéitchik, }	1. 3	” We believe them
	” ” ukeétwaw, }		
	” ” úkook, }	1. 2	” We believe them
	” ” úkwaw, }		
	” ” ākook, }		” Ye or You believe them
	” ” ākwaw, }		” Ye or You believe them
	” ” atchik, }		” They believe him or them
	” ” atwaw, }		” They believe him or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow ukepun, }		(that) I believed him
	” ” utepun, }		” Thou believedst him
	” ” atepun, }		” He believed him or them
	” ” ápun, }		” He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	” ” ukeétepun, }	1, 3	” We believed him
	” ” úkepun, }	1, 2	
	” ” ākepun, }		” Ye or You believed him
	” ” atchikepun, }		” They believed him or them
	” ” atwápun,* }		” They believed him or them
	” ” awápun, }		” They believed him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow ukikepun, }		(that) I believed them
	” ” ukwápun, }		” Thou believedst them
	” ” utchikepun, }		” Thou believedst them
	” ” utwápun, }		” Thou believedst them
	” ” atepun, }		” He believed him or them
	” ” ápun, }		” He believed him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	” ” ukeéitchikepun, }	1. 3	” We believed them
	” ” ukeétwápun, }		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt owitchik,	}	(that) They believe me
" "	owitwaw,		
" "	askik,	}	" They believe thee
" "	askwaw,		
" "	akoot,	}	" He is believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	" " oweyumeétchik,		
" "	owe yumeétwaw,	} 1. 3	" They believe us
" "	atúkook,		
" "	atúkwaw,	} 1. 2	" They believe you
" "	atākook,		
" "	atākwaw,	}	" They are believed by him or them
" "	akootchik,		
" "	akootwaw,	}	" them
" "			

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt owitepun, or owépun,	}	(that) He believed me
" "	askepun,		
" "	akootepun,	}	" He believed thee
" "	akóopun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	" " oweyumeétepun,	} 1. 3	" He believed us
" "	atúkepun,		
" "	atákepun,	}	" He believed you
" "	akootchikepun,		
" "	akootwápun,	}	" They were believed by him or them
" "	akoowápun,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt owitchikepun,	}	(that) They believed me
" "	owitwápun, or owewápun,		
" "	askikepun,	}	" They believed thee
" "	askwápun,		
" "	akootepun,	}	" He was believed by him or them
" "	akóopun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	" " oweyumeétchikepun,	} 1. 3	" They believed us
" "	owe yumeétwápun,		

<i>Plur.</i> ā tapwātow	úkookepun,	}	1. 2 (that) We believed them
" "	úkwápun,		
" "	ākookepun,	}	" Ye or You believed them
" "	ākwápun,		
" "	atchikepun,	}	" They believed him or them
" "	atwápun,		
" "	awápun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwātow uk, (that) I have believed him
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwātow ukepun, (that) I had believed him
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow uk, (that) I shall or will believe him,
&c. *or*
I to believe him

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwātow uke,	(when) I shall or will believe him
"	utche,	" Thou shalt or wilt believe him
"	atche,	" He shall or will believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	" ukeétche, 1. 3 }	" We shall or will believe him
"	" úko, 1. 2 }	" Ye or You shall or will believe him
"	" áke,	" They shall or will believe him or them
"	" atwawe,	" They shall or will believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwātow ukwawe,	(when) I shall or will believe them
"	utwawe,	" Thou shalt or wilt believe them
"	atche,	" He shall or will believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	" ukeétwawe, 1. 3 }	" We shall or will believe them
"	" úkwawe, 1. 2 }	" Ye or You shall or will believe them
"	" ákwawe,	" They shall or will believe him or them
"	" atwawe,	" They shall or will believe him or them

<i>Plur.</i>	ā tapwāt atúkookepun,	} 1. 2	(that) They believed us	
„	„ atúkwápun,			
„	„ atákookepun,	}	„ They believed you	
„	„ atákwápun,			
„	„ akootchiképun,	}	„ They were believed by him or them	
„	„ akootwápun,			
„	„ akoowápun,			

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt owit,	(that) He has believed me
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt owitepun, or owépun,	(that) He had believed me
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwāt owit,	(that) He shall or will believe me,
	&c.	or, He to believe me.

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwāt owitche,	(when) He shall or will believe me
„	aske,	„ He shall or will believe thee
„	akootche,	„ He shall or will be believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ oweyumeétche, 1. 3 } „ atúko, 1. 2 }	„ He shall or will believe us
„	„ atáko,	„ He shall or will believe you
„	„ akootwawe,	„ They shall or will be believed by him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwāt owitwawe,	(when) They shall or will believe me
„	askwawe,	„ They shall or will believe thee
„	akootche,	„ He shall or will be believed by him or them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ oweyumeétwawe, 1. 3 } „ atúkwawe, 1. 2 }	„ They shall or will believe us
„	„ atákwawe,	„ They shall or will believe you
„	„ akootwawe,	„ They shall or will be believed by him or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow uk, (that) I shall or will have believed him
&c. or,
I to have believed him

And,

Sing. Kē tapwátow uke, (when) I shall or will have believed him
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow uk, (that) I may or can believe him
&c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwátow uke, (when) I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwátow ukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed him

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwátow uk, &c. Had I believed him

Sing. Keespin „ uke, &c. If I believe him

PARTICLES.

Flat vowel Teap,

Ká,	<i>present and imperfect (subjunc.),</i>	After
Kā,	<i>future (subj.) and imperfect (poten.),</i>	As, next
Kā?	<i>future (subj.) and imperfect</i>	„ When, where, how?
Kā kē,	<i>fut. perf. (subj.), & pres. & pluper.</i>	„ As
Kā kē?	„ „ „	„ When, where, how?
Kitche, sometimes used for Kitta.		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owit, (that) He shall or will have believed me,
&c. or,
He to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát owitche, (when) He shall or will have believed
&c. me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owit, (that) He may or can believe me
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát owitche, (when) He may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or
or should believe me
owépun,
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát owitepun (that) He might, could, would, or
or should have believed me.
owépun,
&c.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow it, &c. Had He believed me

Sing. Keespin tapwátow itche &c. If He believe me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow,		Believe thou him
	Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>		„ atan, atak,	Let us believe him
		„ ák }	Believe ye him
		„ eék,	
	Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow ik,		Believe thou them
	Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>		„ atanik,	Let us believe them
		„ ákook, }	Believe ye them
		„ eékook,	
	Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow ákun,		Believe thou him
	Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>		„ ákúk,	Let us believe him
		„ ákāk, }	Believe ye him
		„ ákāk,	
	Kittā	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow ákunik,		Believe thou them
	Kitta	„ āo,	Let him believe him or them
<i>Plur.</i>		„ ákúkwawik, }	Let us believe them
		„ ákúkwānik,	
		„ ákākook, }	Believe ye them
		„ ákākook,	
	Kitta	„ āwuk,	Let them believe him or them.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát ak,

Let him be believed by him
or them

Plur. Kitta tapwát akwuk,

Let them be believed by him
or them.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	imawa,*	I believe his him, or them
	Ke	,,	imawa,	Thou believest his him, or them
		,,	imāo,	} He believes his him, or them
		,,	imāyewa,	
		,,	āyewa,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	imanana, 1. 3	
	Ke	,,	imananowa, 1. 2	
	Ke	,,	imawawa,	Ye or You believe his him, or them
		,,	imāwuk,	} They believe his him, or them
		,,	imāyewa,	
		,,	āyewa,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	imá or imáty,	I believed his him, or them
	Ke	,,	imá or imáty,	Thou believedst his him, or them
	Oo	,,	imá or imáty,	} He believed his him, or them
	Oo	,,	imayé or imayéty,	
	Oo	,,	ayé or ayéty,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	imátanan, 1. 3	
	Ke	,,	imátananow, 1. 2	
	Ke	,,	imátawaw,	Ye or You believed his him, or them
	Oo	,,	imátawaw,	} They believed his him, or them
	Oo	,,	imayé or imayéty,	
	Oo	,,	ayé or ayéty,	
			Or,	
<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	imapun,	I believed his him, or them
	Ke	,,	imapun,	Thou believedst his him, or them
		,,	imāpun,	} He believed his him, or them
		,,	imāyepun,	
		,,	āyepun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	,,	imananapun, 1. 3	} We believed his him, or them
		,,	imananapun, 1. 2	
	Ke	,,	imawápun,	Ye or You believed his him, or them
		,,	imāpuneek,	} They believed his him, or them.
		,,	imāyepun,	
		,,	āyepun,	

* Where *owi* is printed in italics *a* may be substituted, as *Ne tapwátowimawa* or *Ne tapwátamawa*.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me
	Ke „ akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee
	„ akooyewa,	He or They, in relation to him, is or are believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanana, 1. 3 } Ke „ akoonanowa, 1. 2 }	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us
	Ke „ akoowawawa, } „ akooyewawa, }	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you
	„ akooyewa,	They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoyé or akoyéty,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke „ akoyé or akoyéty, } „ akooyewawa, }	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
	Oo „ akoyé or akoyéty,	He or They, in relation to him, was or were believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoyétanan, 1. 3 } Ke „ akoyétananow, 1. 2 }	He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke „ akoyétawaw,	He or They, in relation to him, believed you
	Oo „ akoyétawaw,	They, in relation to him, were believed
		<i>Or,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoyepun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke „ akoyepun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ akoyepun,	He, in relation to him, was be- lieved
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akooyenanapun, 1. 3 } Ke „ akooyenanapun, 1. 2 }	He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke „ akoyétawápun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed you
	„ akoyepuneek,	They, in relation to him, were believed.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwátow imawa, I have believed his him, or them
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwátow imá or imáty, I had believed his him, or them
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwátow imapun, I had believed his him, or them
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow imawa, I shall or will believe his him,
&c. or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawa, I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawa, I may or can believe his him,
&c. or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow imá or imáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe his him, or them

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow imapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe his him, or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imá or imáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed his him, or them.

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, has
&c. or have believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoyé or akoyéty, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, had
&c. believed me.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, shall
&c. or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akooyewa, He or They, in relation to him, may
&c. or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoyé or akoyéty, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Nega ké tapwát akoyé or akoyéty, He or They, in relation to him, might
&c. could, would, or should have believed me.

Or,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga kē tapwātow imapun I might, could, would, or should have
 &c. believed his him, or them.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwātow	imuk,	(that) I believe his him, or them
"	"	imut,	" Thou believest his him, or them
"	"	imat,	" He believes his him, or them
"	"	imayit,	
"	"	ayit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	imukeēt, 1. 3 }	" We believe his him, or them
"	"	imúk, 1. 2 }	" Ye or You believe his him, or them
"	"	imāk,	" them
"	"	imatchik	" They believe his him, or them
"	"	imatwaw	
"	"	imayit	
"	"	ayit	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwātow	imukepun,	(that) I believed his him, or them
"	"	imutepun,	" Thou believedst his him, or them
"	"	imatepun,	" He believed his him, or them
"	"	imápun,	
"	"	imayitepun,	
"	"	ayitepun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	imukeétepun, 1. 3 }	" We believed his him, or them
"	"	imúkopun, 1. 2 }	" Ye or You believed his him, or them
"	"	imākopun,	" them
"	"	imatchikepun,	" They believed his him, or them.
"	"	imatwápun,	
"	"	imayitepun,	
"	"	ayitepun,	

Or,

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoyepun, He or They, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā tapwát oweyit,	(that) He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me
„ „ oweyisk,	„ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee
„ „ akooyit,	„ He, in relation to him, is believed
<i>Plur.</i> „ „ oweyeyumeét, 1. 3 }	„ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us
„ „ oweyitúk, 1. 2 }	„ He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you
„ „ oweyiták,	„ They, in relation to him, are believed
„ „ akooyitchik, }	
„ „ akooyitwaw, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā tapwát oweyitepun, }	(that) He or They, in relation to him, believed me
„ „ oweyépun, }	„ He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
„ „ oweyiskepun,	„ He, in relation to him, was believed
„ „ akooyitepun, }	„ He or They, in relation to him, believed us
„ „ akooyépun, }	„ He or They, in relation to him, believed you
<i>Plur.</i> „ „ oweyeyumeétepun, 1. 3 }	
„ „ oweyitúkepun, 1. 2 }	„ They, in relation to him, were believed.
„ „ oweyitakepun	
„ „ akooyitchikepun, }	
„ „ akooyitwápun, }	
„ „ akooyewápun, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow imuk, (that) I have believed his him, or them
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow imukepun, (that) I had believed his him, or them
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow imuk, (that) I shall or will believe his him, or them
&c.

or,
I to believe his him, or them

And,

Sing. tapwátow imuke, (when) I shall or will believe his him,
or them

„ imutche, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe his
him, or them

„ imatche, }
„ imayitche, } (when) He shall or will believe his
„ ayitche, } him, or them

Plur. „ imukeétche, 1. 3 } (when) We shall or will believe his
„ imúko, 1. 2 } him, or them

„ imáko, (when) Ye or You shall or will believe
his him, or them

„ imatwawe, }
„ imayitche, } (when) They shall or will believe his
„ ayitche, } him, or them

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow imuk, (that) I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them

or,
I to have believed his him, or them

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow imuke, (when) I shall or will have believed
&c. his him, or them.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow imuk, (that) I may or can believe his him, or
&c. them

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwát oweyit, (that) He or They, in relation to
&c. him, has or have believed me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwát oweyitepun } (that) He or They, in relation to
 } him, had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát oweyit, (that) He or They, in relation to
&c. him, shall or will believe me

or,
He or They, in relation to
him, to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwát oweyitche,	(when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe me
"	oweyiske,	(when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe thee
"	akooyitche,	(when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
"	oweyeyumeétche, 1. 3	} (when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe us
"	oweyitúko, 1. 2	
"	oweyitáko,	(when) He or They, in relation to him, shall or will believe you
"	akooyitwawe,	(when) They, in relation to him, shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát oweyit, (that) He or They, in relation to
&c. him, shall or will have believed me

or,
He or They, in relation to
him, to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát oweyitche, (when) He or They, in relation to
&c. him, shall or will have believed
me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát oweyit, (that) He or They, in relation to
&c. him, may or can believe me

And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ké tapwátow imuke, (when) I may or can believe his
&c. him, or them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow imukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should believe his him, or them

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow imukepun, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed his him, or them.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow im,	Believe thou his him
	Kitta „ āyewa,	Let him believe his him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imatan, tak,	Let us believe his him
	„ { imeék,	Believe ye his him
	„ imák,	
	Kitta „ āyewa,	Let them believe his him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow im	Believe thou his them
	Kitta „ āyewa,	Let him believe his them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imatanik,	Let us believe his them
	„ imeékook,	Believe ye his them
	Kitta „ āyewa,	Let them believe his them.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow imuk, Had I believed his him.

And,

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ké tapwát oweyitche, (when) He or They, in relation to him,
&c. may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him,
&c. oweyépun, } might, could, would, or should
believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát oweyitepun, } (that) He or They, in relation to him,
oweyépun, } might, could, would, or should
have believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—*Direct.*FUTURE TENSE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow imákun,	Believe thou his him
Kitta	„ ayewa,	Let him believe his him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imákúk,	Let us believe his him
	„ imákák,	Believe ye his him
Kitta	„ ayewa,	Let them believe his him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow imákunik,	Believe thou his them
Kitta	„ ayewa	Let him believe his them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imákúkwawik, }	Let us believe his them
	„ imákúkwanik }	
	„ imákākook,	Believe ye his them
Kitta	„ ayewa	Let them believe his them.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyit, Had He or They, in relation to him,
believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akooyewa, Let him or them, in relation to him,
be believed by his him, or them.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukā,	If, whether I believe him
	„ awutā,	„ Thou believest him
	„ akwā	„ He believes him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētā, 1. 3 }	„ We believe him
	„ awúkwā, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awāk wā,	„ Ye or You believe him
	„ awak wā,	„ They believe him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukānik,	If, whether I believe them
	„ awutānik,	„ Thou believest them
	„ akwā,	„ He believes them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeētānik, 1. 3 }	„ We believe them
	„ awúkwānik, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awāk wānik,	„ Ye or You believe them
	„ awak wā,	„ They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukepunā,	If, whether I believed him
	„ awutepunā,	„ Thou believedst him
	„ akopunā	„ He believed him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeétepunā, 1. 3 }	„ We believed him
	„ awúkopunā, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awāk opunā,	„ Ye or You believed him
	„ awak opunā,	„ They believed him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwätow awukepunānik,	If, whether I believed them
	„ awutepunānik,	„ Thou believedst them
	„ akopunā,	„ He believed them
<i>Plur.</i>	„ awukeétepunānik, 1. 3 }	„ We believed them
	„ awúkopunānik, 1. 2 }	„
	„ awāk opunānik,	„ Ye or You believed them
	„ awak opunā,	„ They believed them

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow	ikwā,	If, whether	He believes me
	"	iskwā,	"	He believes thee
	"	ikookwā,	"	He is believed by him
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyuméetā, 1. 3	}	" He believes us
	"	itúkwā, 1. 2		
	"	itākwā,	"	He believes you
	"	ikoowakwā,	"	They are believed by him

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow	ewakwā,	If, whether	They believe me
	"	iskwānik,	"	They believe thee
	"	ikookwā,	"	He is believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyuméetānik, 1. 3	}	" They believe us
	"	itúkwānik, 1. 2		
	"	itākwānik,	"	They believe you
	"	ikoowakwā,	"	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow	itepunā, } épunā, }	If, whether	He believed me
	"	iskepunā,		
	"	ikootepunā, } ikookopunā, }	"	He was believed
<i>Plur.</i>	"	eyuméetepunā, 1. 3		
	"	itúkepunā, 1. 2		
	"	itākepunā,	"	He believed you
	"	ikootchikepunā, } ikootwápunā, }	"	They were believed
	"	ikoowápunā,		

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow	ewápunā,	If, whether	They believed me
	"	iskepunānik,	"	They believed thee
	"	ikootepunā, } ikookopunā, }	"	He was believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukā, If, whether I have believed him
Ké &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kā tapwātow awukepunā, If, whether I had believed him
Ké &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will believe him
&c.
Kā tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will believe him
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will have believed
&c. him
Kā ké tapwātow awukā, If, whether I shall or will have believed
&c. him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwātow awukā, If, whether I may or can believe him
Kā ké tapwātow awukā, If, whether I may or can believe him
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwātow awukepunā, If, whether I might, could, would, or
&c. should believe him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwātow awuke- If, whether I might, could, would, or
punā, should have believed him.
&c.

<i>Plur.</i> Teápwátow eyuméetepunānik,)	1. 3 } If, whether They believed us
„ itúkepunānik, 1. 2)	
„ itākepunānik, „	They believed you
„ ikootchikepunā,)	„ They were believed
„ ikootwápunā,)	
„ ikoowápunā,)	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ká tapwátow ikwā,	If, whether He has believed me
Ké &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ká tapwátow itepunā,	If, whether He had believed me
Ké &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwátow ikwā,	If, whether He shall or will believe me
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta ké tapwátow ikwā,	If, whether He shall or will have be-
Kā ké &c.	lieved me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta ké tapwátow ikwā,	If, whether He may or can believe me
Kā ké &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwátow itepunā,	If, whether He might, could, would, or
&c.	should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta ké tapwátow itepunā,	If, whether He might, could, would, or
	should have believed me.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwätow imawukwā,	If, whether I believe his him, or them
	„ imawutā,	If, whether Thou believest his him, or them
	„ imakwā,	} If, whether He believes his him, or them
	„ imayikwā,	
	„ ayikwā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imawukeétā, 1, 3)	} If, whether We believe his him, or them
	„ imawúkwā, 1, 2)	
	„ imawākwā,	If, whether Ye or You believe his him, or them
	„ imawākwā,	} If, whether They believe his him, or them
	„ imayikwā,	
	„ ayikwā,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwätow imawukepunā,	If, whether I believed his him, or them
	„ imawutepunā,	If, whether Thou believedst his him, or them
	„ imakopunā,	} If, whether He believed his him, or them
	„ imayikopunā,	
	„ ayikopunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ imawukeétepunā,	} If, whether We believed his him, or them
	„ imawúkopunā,	
	„ imawākopunā,	If, whether Ye or You believed his him, or them
	„ imawākopunā,	} If, whether They believed his him, or them
	„ imatwāpunā,	
	„ imawāpunā,	
	„ imayikopunā,	
	„ ayikopunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tāpwätow imawukwā,	If, whether I have believed his him, or them.
	Ké &c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwátow eyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes me
	„ eyiskwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes thee
	„ ikooyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, is believed
<i>Plur.</i>	„ eyeyumeétā, 1, 3	} If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes us
	„ eyitúkūwā, 1, 2	
	„ eyitākūwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believes you
	„ ikooyewakwā,	If, whether They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Teäpwátow eyikopunā,	} If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed me
	„ eyépunā,	
	„ eyiskepunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ ikooyekopunā,	} If, whether He or They, in relation to him, was believed
	„ ikooyekopunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ eyeyumeétepunā,	} If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed us
	„ eyitúkepunā, 1, 2	
	„ eyitákepunā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, believed you
	„ ikooyitchikepunā,	} If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed
	„ ikooyitwápunā,	
	„ ikooyewápunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwátow eyikwā,	If, whether He or They, in relation to him, has believed me
	Ké „	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ká tapwátow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Ké &c. him, had believed me

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyikwā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyikwā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā ké &c. him, shall or will have believed
me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyikwā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā ké &c. him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā &c. him, might, could, would, or
should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyikopunā, If, whether He or They, in relation to
Kā ké &c. him, might, could, would, or
should have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow	atookwā,	I believe him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ atookwā,	Thou believest him, I suppose, it seems
		„ ātookwā,	He believes him, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ananatookwā, 1, 3	} We believe him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ananatookwā, 1, 2	
	Ke	„ awawatookwā,	Ye or You believe him, I suppose, it seems
		„ ātookwānik,	They believe him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow	atookwānik,	I believe them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ atookwānik,	Thou believest them, I suppose, it seems
		„ ātookwā,	He believes them, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ananatookwānik, 1, 3	} We believe them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ananatookwānik, 1, 2	
	Ke	„ awawatookwānik,	Ye or You believe them, I suppose, it seems
		„ ātookwānik,	They believe them, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow	akopun,	I believed him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akopun,	Thou believedst him, I suppose, it seems
		„ ākopun,	He believed him, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ananakopun, 1, 3	} We believed him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ananakopun, 1, 2	
	Ke	„ awawakopun,	Ye or You believed him, I suppose, it seems
		„ āwakopun,	They believed him, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwátow	akopunuk,	I believed them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ akopunuk,	Thou believedst them, I suppose, it seems
		„ ākopun,	He believed them, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ananakopunuk, 1, 3	} We believed them, I suppose, it seems.
	Ke	„ ananakopunuk, 1, 2	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	ikotookwā,	He believes me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikotookwā,	He believes thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwā,	He is believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanatookwā, 1. 3	} He believes us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanatookwā, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	ikoowawatookwā,	He believes you, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwānik,	They are believed, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	ikotookwānik,	They believe me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikotookwānik,	They believe thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwā,	He is believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanatookwānik, 1. 3	} They believe us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanatookwānik, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	ikoowawatookwānik,	They believe you, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikotookwānik,	They are believed, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	ikokopun,	He believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikokopun,	He believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikokopun,	He was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanakopun, 1. 3	} He believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikoonanakopun, 1. 2	
	Ke	„	ikoowawakopun,	He believed you, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikoowakopun,	They were believed, I suppose, it seems

Plural.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwátow	ikokopunuk,	They believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	ikokopunuk,	They believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„	ikokopun,	He was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	ikoonanakopunuk, 1. 3	} They believed us, I suppose, it seems.
	Ke	„	ikoonanakopunuk, 1. 2	

Ke tapwâtow awawakopunuk, Ye believed them, I suppose, it
seems
,, āwakopun, They believe them, I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow atookwā, I have believed him, I suppose, it
&c. seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwâtow akopun, I had believed him, I suppose,
&c. it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow ātookwā, I shall or will believe him, I sup-
&c. pose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow ātookwā, I shall or will have believed him,
&c. I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow ātookwā, I may or can believe him, I
&c. suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwâtow akopun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe him, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwâtow akopun, I might, could, would or should have
&c. believed him, I suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunc. Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition
of ātookwā, throughout all its tenses.

Ke tapwâtow ikoowakopunuk,	They believed you, I suppose, it seems
„ ikoowakopun,	They were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne kê tapwâtow ikotookwā, &c.	He has believed me, I suppose, it seems
---	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne kê tapwâtow ikokopun, &c.	He had believed me, I suppose, it seems
--	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwâtow ikótookwā, &c.	He shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems
---	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikótookwā, &c.	He shall or will have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
--	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikótookwā, &c.	He may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems
--	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga tapwâtow ikokopun, &c.	He might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems
--	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ne ga kê tapwâtow ikokopun, &c.	He might, could, would, or should have believed me. I suppose, it seems.
---	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imatookwâ,	I believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imatookwâ,	Thou believest his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâtookwâ,	He believes his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâyétookwâ,	
		„	âyétookwâ,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	imananatookwâ, 1. 3 }	We believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imananatookwâ, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	imawawatookwâ,	Ye or You believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâtookwânik,	They believe his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâyétookwâ,	
		„	âyétookwâ,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwâtow	imakopun,	I believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imakopun,	Thou believedst his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâkopun,	He believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâyekopun,	
		„	âyekopun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	imananakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	imananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	„	imawawakopun,	Ye or You believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâwakopun,	They believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems
		„	imâyekopun,	
		„	âyekopun,	

PERFECT TENSE

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwâtow	imatookwâ,	I have believed his him or them, I suppose, it seems
			&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	ké	tapwâtow	imakopun,	I had believed his him, or them, I suppose, it seems.
			&c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwâtow	ikooyetookwâ,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ikooyetookwâ,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe thee, I suppose, it seems.
		„ ikooyetookwâ,	He or They, in relation to him, is or are believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ikooyenanatookwâ,	} He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ikooyenanatookwâ, 1. 3	
	Ke	„ ikooyewatookwâ,	He or They, in relation to him, believes or believe you, I suppose, it seems
		„ ikooyetookwâ,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwâtow	ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose, it seems
		„ ikooyekopun,	He or They, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„ ikooyétananakopun,	} He or They, in relation to him, believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„ ikooyétananakopun, 1. 3	
	Ke	„ ikooyétawakopun,	He or They, in relation to him, believed you, I suppose, it seems
		„ ikooyekopun;	They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwâtow	ikooyetookwâ, &c.	He or They, in relation to him, has or have believed me, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----------------	----------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwâtow	ikooyekopun, &c.	He or They, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	----------------	---------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow imawaātookwā, I shall or will believe his him, or
&c. them, I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawaātookwā, I shall or will have believed his
&c. him, or them, I suppose, it
seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imawaātookwā, I may or can believe his him, or
&c. them, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow imakopun, I might, could, would, or should,
&c. believe his him, or them, I
suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow imakopun, I might, could, would, or should,
&c. have believed his him, or
them, I suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the simple Verb,
with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow ikooyewaātōokwā, He or They, in relation to him,
&c. shall or will believe me, I
suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow ikooyewaātōok- He or They, in relation to him,
&c. [wā, shall or will have believed
me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow ikooyewaātōok- He or They, in relation to him,
&c. [wā, may or can believe me, I
suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwátow ikooyekopun, He or They, in relation to him,
&c. might, could, would, or should,
believe me, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwátow ikooyekopun, He or They, in relation to him,
&c. might, could, would, or should,
have believed me, I suppose,
it seems.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present Tense, Ne wé
Imper. " Ne wé
Perfect " Ne ké wé
Pluper. " Ne ké wé
Future " Ne ga wé
Fut. Per. " Ne ga ké wé

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

ā wé, flat vowel wá, I wish, want, or am about
ā wé, " wá
ā ké wé, ká wé
ā ké wé, ká wé
kitta wé, kā wé, wé
kitta ké wé, kā ké wé, ké wé.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present Tense, Ne ga ké wé
Imper. " Ne ga wé
Pluper. " Ne ga ké wé

POTENTIAL MOOD.

kitta ké wé, kā ké wé, ké wé
kitta wé, kā wé
kitta ké wé, kā ké wé.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Wé, kitta wé.

The above may be placed before the preceding Moods and Tenses.

SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow in	Thou believest me
	Ke " inan, 1. 3	Thou believest us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke " inawaw,	Ye or You believe me
	Ke " inan, 1. 3	Ye or You believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow é or éty,	Thou believedst me
	Ke " étan,	Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke " étawaw,	Ye or You believed me
	Ke " étan,	Ye or You believed us, 1. 3

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow inapun,	Thou believedst me
	Ke " inanapun,	Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke " inawapun,	Ye or You believed me
	Ke " inanapun,	Ye or You believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow in, &c.	Thou hast believed me
--------------	---------------------------	-----------------------

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow é or éty, &c.	Thou hadst believed me
--------------	---------------------------------	------------------------

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow inapun, &c.	Thou hadst believed me
--------------	-------------------------------	------------------------

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga tapwátow in, &c.	Thou shalt or wilt believe me
--------------	---------------------------	-------------------------------

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga ké tapwátow in, &c.	Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.
--------------	------------------------------	--------------------------------------

SECOND AND FIRST PERSONS.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow itin,	I believe thee
	Ke „ itinawaw,	I believe you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itinan,	We believe thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itinan,	We believe you, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow itè, or itèty,	I believed thee
	Ke „ itétawaw,	I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itétan,	We believed thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itétan,	We believed you, 1. 3

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke tapwátow itinapun,	I believed thee
	Ke „ itinawapun,	I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	Ke „ itinanapun,	We believed thee, 1. 3
	Ke „ itinanapun,	We believed you, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow itin,	I have believed thee
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow itè, or itèty,	I had believed thee
	&c.	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ké tapwátow itinapun	I had believed thee
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga tapwátow itin,	I shall or will believe thee
	&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ke ga ké tapwátow itin,	I shall or will have believed thee.
	&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow in, Thou mayst or canst believe me
&c

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow é or éty, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst,
&c or shouldst believe me

Or,

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow inapun, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst,
&c. or shouldst believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow é or éty, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst,
&c. or shouldst have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow inapun, Thou mightest, couldst, wouldst,
&c. or shouldst have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow eyun,	(that) Thou believest me
"	" eyāk,	" Thou believest us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	" eyāk,	" Ye believe me
"	" eyāk,	" Ye believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwátow eyupun,	(that) Thou believedst me
"	" eyákepun,	" Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	" eyākopun,	" Ye believed me
"	" eyákepun,	" Ye believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou hast believed me
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itin, I may or can believe thee
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow ité or itéty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

Or,

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow ité or itéty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee

Or,

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā	tapwátow itan,	(that) I believe thee
	"	" itukook,	} " I believe you
		itukwaw,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	" iták,	" We (1. 3) believe thee
	"	" iták,	" We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā	tapwátow itapan,	(that) I believed thee
	"	" itukookepun,	} " I believed you
		itukwāpun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	"	" itákopun,	" We (1. 3) believed thee
	"	" itákopun,	" We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow itan, (that) I have believed thee
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. ā ké tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou hadst believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
&c. *or,*
Thou to believe me

And,

Sing. tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt believe me
" eyáke, " Thou shalt or wilt believe us, 1. 3
Plur. " eyáko, " Ye shall or will believe me
" eyáko, " Ye shall or will believe us, 1. 3

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me
&c. *or*
Thou to have believed me

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou shalt or wilt have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyun, (that) Thou mayst or canst believe me
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyune, (when) Thou mayst or canst believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
&c. *or shouldst* believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow eyupun, (that) Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst,
&c. *or shouldst* have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow eyun, Hadst Thou believed me.
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. a ké tapwátow itapan, (that) I had believed thee
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow itan, (that) I shall or will believe thee
&c. or,
I to believe thee

And,

Sing. tapwátow itane, (when) I shall or will believe thee
" itukwawe, " I shall or will believe you
Plur. " itáke, " We (1. 3) shall or will believe
thee
" itáko, " We (1. 3) shall or will believe you

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itan, (that) I shall or will have believed thee
&c. or,
I to have believed thee

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow itane, (when) I shall or will have believed thee.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itan, (that) I may or can believe thee
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwátow itane, (when) I may or can believe thee
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe thee

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed thee.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwátow itan, Had I believed thee.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow in,	Believe thou me
	„ inan,	Believe thou us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ik,	Believe ye me
	„ inan,	Believe ye us, 1. 3

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwátow ékun,	Believe thou me
	„ ékák,	Believe thou us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ékák,	Believe ye me
	„ ékák,	Believe ye us, 1. 3.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teápwátow éwunā,	If, whether Thou believest me
	„ ewákwā,	„ Thou believest us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ewákwā,	„ Ye believe me
	„ ewákwā,	„ Ye believe us, 1. 3

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teápwátow ewupunā,	If, whether Thou believedst me
	„ ewákepunā,	„ Thou believedst us, 1. 3
<i>Plur.</i>	„ ewákopunā,	„ Ye believed me
	„ ewákepunā,	„ Ye believed us, 1. 3

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwátow ewunā,	If, whether Thou hast believed me
	Ké, &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwátow ewupunā,	If, whether Thou hadst believed me
	Ké, &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwátow ewunā,	If, whether Thou shalt or wilt believe
	Ká, &c.	me

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow itanā,	If, whether I believe thee
	„ itukwawukā,	„ I believe you
<i>Plur.</i>	„ itákwa,	„ We (1. 3) believe thee
	„ itákwa,	„ We (1. 3) believe you

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwátow itapanā,	If, whether I believed thee
	„ itukwápunā,	„ I believed you
<i>Plur.</i>	„ itákopunā,	„ We (1. 3) believed thee
	„ itákopunā,	„ We (1. 3) believed you

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ká	tapwátow itanā,	If, whether I have believed thee
Ké,	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ká	tapwátow itapanā,	If, whether I had believed thee
Ké,	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta	tapwátow itanā,	If, whether I shall or will believe thee
Kā,	&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow ewunā, If, whether, Thou shalt or wilt have
Kā ké, &c. believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

. PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow ewunā, If, whether, Thou mayst or canst
Kā ké, &c. believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā, &c. wouldst, or shouldst believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow ewupunā, If, whether, Thou mightst, couldst,
Kā ké, &c. wouldst, or shouldst have be-
lieved me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow inatookwā, Thou believest me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanatookwā, Thou believest us (1. 3) I suppose, it
seems

Plur. Ke tapwátow inawawatookwā, Ye believe me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanatookwā, Ye believe us (1. 3), I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow inakopun, Thou believedst me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanakopun, Thou believedst us (1. 3), I suppose, it
seems

Plur. Ke ,, inawawakopun, Ye believed me, I suppose, it seems
Ke ,, inanakopun, Ye believed us (1. 3), I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow inatookwā, Thou hast believed me, I suppose, it
seems

&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow inakopun, Thou hadst believed me, I suppose, it
seems.

&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itanā, If, whether I shall or will have
believed thee.
Kā ké &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itanā, If, whether I may or can believe thee
Kā ké &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwátow itapanā, If, whether I might, could, would
or should believe thee
Kā &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwátow itapanā, If, whether I might, could, would, or
should have believed thee.
Kā ké &c.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow itinatookwā, I believe thee, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ itinawawatokwā, I believe you, I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke „ itinanatookwā, We (1. 3) believe thee, I suppose, it
seems
Ke „ itinanatookwā, We (1. 3) believe you, I suppose it
seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke tapwátow itinakopun, I believed thee, I suppose, it seems
Ke „ itinawawakopun, I believed you, I suppose, it seems
Plur. Ke „ itinanakopun, We (1. 3) believed thee, I suppose
it seems
Ke „ itinanakopun, We (1. 3) believed you, I suppose, it
seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow itinatookwā, I have believed thee, I suppose it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ké tapwátow itinakopun, I had believed thee, I suppose, it seems.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow inátookwā, Thou shalt or wilt believe me, I
&c. suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow inátookwā, Thou shalt or wilt have believed
&c. me, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow inátookwā, Thou mayst or canst believe me, I
&c. suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or
&c. shouldst believe me I suppose,
it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow inakopun, Thou mightst, couldst, wouldst, or
&c. shouldst have believed me, I
suppose, it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the simple verb, with the addition of átookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85, *Ke wé* being used instead of *Ne wé* in the Indicative and Potential Moods.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow itinātookwā, I shall or will believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinātookwā, I shall or will have believed thee
&c. I suppose, it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinātookwā, I may or can believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga tapwátow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should believe thee, I suppose, it seems
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ke ga ké tapwátow itinakopun, I might, could, would, or should have believed thee, I suppose, it seems.
&c.

INDETERMINATE.—Animate Object. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akan,		I believe somebody
	Ke „ akan,		Thou believest
	„ akāo,		He believes
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akanan,	1. 3	} We believe
	Ke „ akananow,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akanawaw,		Ye believe
	„ akāwuk,		They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât aká, or akáty,		I believed somebody
	Ke „ aká, or akáty,		Thou believedst
	Oo „ aká, or akáty,		He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akátanan,	1. 3	} We believed
	Ke „ akátananow,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akátawaw,		Ye believed
	Oo „ akátawaw,		They believed

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akanapun,		I believed somebody
	Ke „ akanapun,		Thou believedst
	„ akāpun,		He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akanapun,	1. 3	} We believed
	Ke „ akanapun,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akanawapun,		Ye believed
	„ akāwāpun,	}	They believed
	„ akāpuneek,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akan,	I have believed somebody
--------------	--------------------	--------------------------

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât aká, or akáty,	I had believed somebody.
--------------	-----------------------------	--------------------------

INDETERMINATE.—Animate Object. (3rd Conjug. āo.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowin,	Somebody believes me
	Ke „ akowin,	Somebody believes thee
	„ owaw,	He is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowinan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believes us
	Ke „ akowinanow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke „ akowinawaw,	Somebody believes you
	„ owawuk,	They are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowé, ty,	Somebody believed me
	Ke „ akowé, ty,	Somebody believed thee
	„ owá, ty,	He was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowétanan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
	Ke „ akowétananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke „ akowétawaw,	Somebody believed you
	„ owátyuk,	They were believed by somebody

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowinapun,	Somebody believed me
	Ke „ akowinapun,	Somebody believed thee
	„ owapun,	He was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowinanapun, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
	Ke „ akowinanapun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke „ akowinawapun,	Somebody believed you
	„ owawápun, }	They were believed by somebody
	„ owapuneek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát akowin,	Somebody has believed me
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát akowé, ty,	Somebody had believed me.
	&c.	

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akanapun, I had believed somebody
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akan, I shall or will believe somebody
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akan, I shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akan, I may or can believe somebody
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát aká, or akáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akanapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát aká, or akáty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akanapun, I might, could, would, or should have
&c. believed somebody.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. ā tapwát akāyan, (that) I believe somebody
" " akāyun, Thou believest
" " akāt, He believes.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowinapun, Somebody had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowin, Somebody shall or will believe me
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowin, Somebody shall or will have be-
&c. lieved me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowin, Somebody may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowé, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowé, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowinapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. a tapwát akoweyan, (that) Somebody believes me
" " akoweyun, Somebody believes thee
" át He is believed.

<i>Plur.</i>	ā tapwât akâyâk, 1. 3 }	(that) We believe somebody
	„ „ akâyûk, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ akâyâk,	Ye believe
	„ „ akâtchik, }	
	„ „ akâtawaw, }	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwât akâyapan,	(that) I believed somebody
	„ „ akâyupun,	„ Thou believedst
	„ „ akâtepun, }	
	„ „ akâpun, }	„ He believed
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akâyâkepun, 1. 3 }	„ We believed
	„ „ akâyûkepun, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ akâyâkepun,	„ Ye believed
	„ „ akâtchikepun, }	
	„ „ akâtwapun, }	„ They believed
	„ „ akâwapun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwât akāyan,	(that) I have believed somebody
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā kē tapwât akâyapan,	(that) I had believed somebody
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāyan,	(that) I shall or will believe somebody
	&c.	<i>or</i> I to believe somebody

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akāyane,	(when) I shall or will believe somebody
	„ akāyune,	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe
	„ akâtche,	„ He shall or will believe
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akâyâko, 1. 3 }	„ We shall or will believe
	„ akâyûko, 1. 2 }	
	„ akâyâko,	„ Ye shall or will believe
	„ akâtwawe,	„ They shall or will believe

<i>Plur.</i> ā tapwāt akoweyāk, 1. 3 }	(that) Somebody believes us
" " akoweyük, 1. 2 }	
" " akoweyāk,	Somebody believes you
" " ätchik, }	They are believed
" " ätwaw, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā tapwāt akoweyapan,	(that) Somebody believed me
" " akoweyupun,	Somebody believed thee
" " ätepun,	He was believed
<i>Plur.</i> " " akoweyäkepun, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us
" " akoweyükepun, 1. 2 }	
" " akoweyäkepun,	Somebody believed you
" " ätchikepun, }	They were believed
" " ätwäpun, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā ké tapwāt akoweyan,	(that) Somebody has believed me
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> ā ké tapwāt akoweyapan,	(that) Somebody had believed me
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwāt akoweyan,	(that) Somebody shall or will believe me
&c.	or
	Somebody to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i> tapwāt akoweyane,	(when) Somebody shall or will believe me
" akoweyune,	" Somebody shall or will believe thee
" ätche,	" He shall or will be believed
<i>Plur.</i> " " akoweyäko, 1. 3 }	Somebody shall or will believe us
" " akoweyüko, 1. 2 }	
" " akoweyäko	Somebody shall or will believe you
" " ätwawe,	They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwāt akāyan, (that) I shall or will have believed
&c. somebody
or
I to have believed somebody

And,

Sing. Kē tapwāt akāyane, (when) I shall or will have believed
&c. somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwāt akāyan, (that) I may or can believe somebody
&c.

And,

Sing. Kē tapwāt akāyane, (when) I may or can believe somebody
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwāt akāyapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kē tapwāt akāyapan, that I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed somebody.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Kē tapwāt akāyan, Had I believed somebody.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwāt akā,	Believe thou somebody
	Kitta „ akāo,	Let him believe
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akātan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe
	„ akāk,	Believe ye
	Kitta „ akāwuk,	Let them believe.

Inverse.

	Kitta tapwāt owaw,	Let him be believed
	„ owawuk,	Let them be believed.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoweyan, (that) Somebody shall or will have
 &c. believed me.
 or
 Somebody to have believed me
- And,*
- Sing.* Ké tapwát akoweyane, (when) Somebody shall or will have
 &c. believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoweyan, (that) Somebody may or can believe
 &c. me
- And,*
- Sing.* Ké tapwát akoweyane (when) Somebody may or can be-
 &c. lieve me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta tapwát akoweyapan (that) Somebody might, could, would,
 &c. or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

- Sing.* Kitta ké tapwát akoweyapan, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
 &c. or should have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

- Sing.* Ké tapwát akoweyan, Had Somebody believed me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD—*Direct.*

FUTURE (*Indefinite.*)

- | | | |
|--------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| <i>Sing.</i> | tapwát akákun, | Believe Thou somebody |
| | Kitta ,, akāo, | Let him believe |
| <i>Plur.</i> | ,, akákúk, | Let us (1. 2) believe |
| | ,, akákāk, | Believe ye |
| | Kitta ,, akāwuk, | Let them believe. |

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát	akāwan,	I, in relation to him, believe somebody
	Ke	akāwan,	Thou, in relation to him, believest, somebody
		akāwāo, }	He, in relation to him, believes somebody
		akāyewa, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	akāwanan, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	Ke	akāwananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	akāwanawaw,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
		akāwāwuk, }	They, in relation to him, believe somebody
		akāyewa, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát	akāwá, ty,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	akāwá, ty,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
	Oo	akāwá, ty, }	He, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	akāyé, ty, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	akāwátanan, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	akāwátananow, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	akāwátawaw,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	akāwátawaw, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Oo	akāyé, ty, }	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát	akāwanapun,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	akāwanapun,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
		akāyepun,	He, in relation to him, believed somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	akāwananapun, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	Ke	akāwananapun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke	akāwanawapun,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
		akāyepun, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody
		akāyepuneek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát	akāwan,	I, in relation to him, have believed somebody.
	&c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowewan,	Somebody believes me, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewan,	Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
	„ owimawa,	He, in relation to him, is believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowewanan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believes us, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewananow, 1. 2 }	Somebody believes you, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewanawaw,	Somebody believes you, in relation to him
	„ owimawa,	They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowewá, ty,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewá, ty,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
	„ owimá, ty,	He, in relation to him, was believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowewátanan, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewátananow, 1. 2 }	Somebody believed you in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewátawaw,	Somebody believed you in relation to him
	„ owimá, ty,	They, in relation to him were believed by somebody

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akowewanapun,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewanapun,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
	„ owimapun,	He, in relation to him, was believed by
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowewananapun, 1. 3 }	Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewananapun, 1. 2 }	Somebody believed you, in relation to him
	Ke „ akowewanawapun,	Somebody believed you, in relation to him
	„ owimapun, }	They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody
	„ owimapuneeek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát akowewan,	Somebody has believed me, in relation to him.
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akāwá, ty, I, in relation to him, had believed
&c. somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, had believed
&c. somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akāwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwan, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwan, I, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akāwá, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe some-
body

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe some-
body

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwá, ty, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed
somebody

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwanapun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would or should have believed
somebody.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewá, ty, Somebody had believed me, in
&c. relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody had believed me, in relation
&c. to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewan, Somebody shall or will believe me,
&c. in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewan, Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. me, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewan, Somebody may or can believe me,
&c. in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewá, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me, in relation
to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe me, in relation to
him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewá, ty, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me, in
relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed me, in re-
lation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akāwuk,	(that) I, in relation to him, believe somebody
" "	akāwut,	" Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody
" "	akāwat,	" He, in relation to him, believes somebody
" "	akāyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	" " akāwukeēt, 1. 3 }	" We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	" " akāwuk, 1. 2 }	
" "	akāwāk,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
" "	akāwatchik,	" They, in relation to him, believe somebody
" "	akāwatwaw,	
" "	akāyit,	
" "	akāwayit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akāwukepun,	(that) I, in relation to him, believed somebody
" "	akāwutepun,	" Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody
" "	akāwatepun,	" He, in relation to him, believed somebody
" "	akāyitepun,	
" "	akāyépun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	" " akāwukeétepun, 1. 3 }	" We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	" " akāwúkepun, 1. 2 }	
" "	akāwākepun,	" Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
" "	akāwatchikepun,	" They, in relation to him, believed somebody
" "	akāwatwāpun,	
" "	akāwāpun,	
" "	akāyitepun,	
" "	akāyépun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt akāwuk, &c.	(that) I, in relation to him, have believed somebody
--------------	----------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt akāwuke- &c. pun,]	(that) I, in relation to him, had believed somebody.
--------------	-----------------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akowewuk,	(that)	Somebody believes me, in relation to him
„	„ akowewut,	„	Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
„	„ ameét,	„	He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akowewukeét, 1.3	}	„ Somebody believes us, in relation to him
„	„ akowewük, 1.2		
„	„ akowewāk,	„	Somebody believes you, in relation to him
„	„ ameétchik,	}	„ They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody
„	„ ameétwaw,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā tapwāt akowewukepun,	(that)	Somebody believed me, in relation to him
„	„ akowewutepun,	„	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
„	„ ameétepun,	„	He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ akowewukeétepun,	}	„ Somebody believed us, in relation to him
„	„ akowewúkepun,		
„	„ akowewākepun,	„	Somebody believed you, in relation to him
„	„ ameétepun,	}	„ They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody
„	„ ameétwāpun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt akowewuk,	(that)	Somebody has believed me, in relation to him
	&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	ā ké tapwāt akowewuke-	(that)	Somebody had believed me, in relation to him.
	&c. [pun,		

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will believe somebody
or,
I, in relation to him, to believe
somebody

And,

Sing. tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him, shall or
will believe somebody
" akâwutche, " Thou, in relation to him, shalt
or wilt believe somebody
" akâwatche, } " He, in relation to him, shall
" akâyitche, } or will believe somebody
Plur. " akâwukeétche, 1. 3 } " We, in relation to him, shall
" akâwûko, 1. 2 } or will believe somebody
" akâwâko, " Ye, in relation to him, shall
or will believe somebody
" akâwatwawe, } " They, in relation to him;
" akâyitche } shall or will believe
" akâyitwawe, } somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed somebody
or,
I, in relation to him, to have
believed somebody

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him shall or
&c. will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akâwuk, (that) I, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe somebody

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akâwuke, (when) I, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should
believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akâwukepun, (that) I, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should
have believed somebody.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will believe
&c. me, in relation to him
or,
Somebody to believe me, in
relation to him

And,

Sing. tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will be-
lieve me, in relation to him
,, akowewutche, ,, Somebody shall or will be-
lieve thee, in relation to him
,, ameétche, ,, He, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed
,, 'akowewukeétche, 1.3 } ,, Somebody shall or will be-
,, akowewûko, 1.2 } lieve us, in relation to him
,, akowewâko, ,, Somebody shall or will believe
you, in relation to him
,, ameétwawe, ,, They, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to him
or,
Somebody to have believed
me, in relation to him

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to
him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuk, (that) Somebody may or can believe
&c. me, in relation to him

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât akowewuke, (when) Somebody may or can believe
&c. me, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewukepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe me, in
relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akowewuke- (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. pun,] or should have believed
me, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwát akāwuk, Had I, in relation to him, believed somebody.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. tapwát akāo, Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
 Kitta „ akāyewa, Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
Plur. „ akāwatan, tak, Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
 „ akāwāk, Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
 Kitta „ akāyewa, Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

Sing. tapwát akāwākun, Believe thou, in relation to him, somebody
 Kitta „ akāyewa, Let him, in relation to him, believe somebody
Plur. „ akāwākúk, Let us (1. 2), in relation to him, believe somebody
 „ akāwākāk, Believe ye, in relation to him, somebody
 Kitta „ akāyewa, Let them, in relation to him, believe somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. teāpwát akāwanā, If, whether I believe somebody
 „ akāwunā, „ Thou believest somebody
 „ akākwa, „ He believes somebody
Plur. „ akāwākwā, 1. 3 } „ We believe somebody
 „ akāwūkwā, 1. 2 } „ We believe somebody
 „ akāwākwā, „ Ye believe somebody
 „ akāwakwā, „ They believe somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwát akowewuk, Had somebody believed me, in relation
&c. to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát owimawa, Let him or them, in relation to him,
be believed by somebody.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwát akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody believes me
	akowewunā,	„	Somebody believes thee
	owaweétā,	„	He is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	akowewākwā, 1.3 }	„	Somebody believes us
	akowewūkwā, 1.2 }	„	Somebody believes you
	akowewākwā,	„	They are believed by some-
	owaweétānik,	„	body

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I believed somebody
	„ akāwupunā,	„ Thou believedst somebody
	„ akākopunā,	„ He believed somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwākepunā, 1. 3 }	„ We believed somebody
	„ akāwūkepunā, 1. 2 }	„ We believed somebody
	„ akāwakepunā,	„ Ye believed somebody
	„ akāwakepunā,	„ They believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I have believed somebody
	Ké &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I had believed somebody
	Ké &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I shall or will believe somebody
	Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I shall or will have believed somebody.
	Kā ké &c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akāwanā,	If, whether I may or can believe somebody
	Kā ké &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I might, could, would, or should believe somebody
	Kā &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akāwapanā,	If, whether I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody
	Kā ké &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwát akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody believed me
	„ akowewupunā,	„	Somebody believed thee
	„ owaweétepunā,	„	He was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akowewākepunā, 1. 3)	„	Somebody believed us
	„ akowewūkepunā, 1. 2)	„	Somebody believed you
	„ akowewākepunā,	„	They were believed by somebody
	„ owaweétepunānik,	„	Somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwát akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody has believed me
	Ké &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwát akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody had believed me
	Ké &c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwát akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody shall or will believe me
	Kā &c.		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody shall or will have believed me.
	Kā ké &c.		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát akowewanā,	If, whether	Somebody may or can believe me
	Kā ké &c.		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwát akowewapanā,	If, whether,	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me
	Kā &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát akowewapanā,	If, whether	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me.
	Kā ké &c.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwāt akāwawukā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwawutā,	If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody
	„ akāwakwā, }	If, whether He, in relation to him, believes somebody
	„ akāyikwā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwawukeētā, 1. 3 }	If, whether We, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwawūkwā, 1. 2 }	
	„ akāwawākā,	If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāwakwā, }	If, whether They, in relation to him, believe somebody
	„ akāyikwā, }	
	„ akāwayikwā, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwāt akāwawukepunā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwawutepunā,	If, whether Thou, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatepunā, }	If, whether He, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāyitepunā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akāwawukeētepunā, }	If, whether We, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwawūkepunā, 1. 3 }	
	„ akāwawākepunā, 1. 2 }	If, whether Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatchikepunā, }	If, whether They, in relation to him, believed somebody
	„ akāwatwāpunā, }	
	„ akāwāpunā, }	
	„ akāyitepunā, }	
	„ akāyēpunā, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt akāwawukā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, have
	Kē &c.	believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt akāwawukepunā,	If, whether I, in relation to him, had
	Kē &c.	believed somebody.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>teāpwāt akowewawukā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes me, in relation to him
	„ <i>akowewawutā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes thee, in relation to him
	„ <i>owimaweētā,</i>	If, whether He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ <i>akowewawukeētā, 1.3</i>	} If, whether Somebody believes us, in relation to him
	„ <i>akowewawūkūwā, 1.2</i>	
	„ <i>akowewawākūwā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believes you, in relation to him
	„ <i>owimaweētānik,</i>	If, whether They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>teāpwāt akowewawukepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed me, in relation to him
	„ <i>akowewawutepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed thee, in relation to him
	„ <i>owimaweētepunā,</i>	If, whether He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
<i>Plur.</i>	„ <i>akowewawukeēte-</i>	} If, whether Somebody believed us, in relation to him
	„ <i> punā, 1.3</i>	
	„ <i>akowewawūkepunā,</i>	} If, whether Somebody believed you, in relation to him
	„ <i> 1. 2</i>	
	„ <i>akowewawakepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody believed you, in relation to him
	„ <i>owimaweētepunānik,</i>	If, whether They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Kā tapwāt akowewawukā,</i>	If, whether Somebody has believed me,
	<i>Ké &c.</i>	in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	<i>Kā tapwāt akowewawukepunā,</i>	If, whether Somebody had believed
	<i>Ké &c.</i>	me, in relation to him.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā &c. shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. shall or will have believed
somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akāwawukepunā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā &c. might, could, would, or should,
believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akāwawukepunā, If, whether I, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. might, could, would, or should,
have believed somebody.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne	tapwât	akanatookwā,	I believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke	„	akanatookwā,	Thou believest somebody, I sup- pose, it seems
		„	akātōokwā,	He believes somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne	„	akananatookwā, 1. 3 }	We believe somebody, I suppose,
	Ke	„	akananatookwā, 1. 2 }	it seems
	Ke	„	akanawatookwā,	Ye believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
		„	akātōokwānik,	They believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody shall or will
Kâ &c. believe me, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody shall or will
Kâ kê &c. have believed me, in relation
to him

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akowewawukâ, If, whether Somebody may or can
Kâ kê &c. believe me, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akowewawukepunâ, If, whether Somebody might, could,
Kâ &c. would, or should believe me,
in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta kê tapwât akowewawukepunâ, If, whether Somebody might,
Kâ kê &c. could, would, or should have
believed me, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne tapwât akowinatookwâ, Somebody believes me, I suppose,
it seems
Ke „ akowinatookwâ, Somebody believes thee, I suppose,
it seems
„ owatookwâ, He is believed by somebody, I sup-
pose, it seems
Plur. Ne „ akowinanatookwâ, 1.3) Somebody believes us, I suppose, it
Ke „ akowinanatookwâ, 1.2) seems
Ke „ akowinawatookwâ, Somebody believes you, I suppose,
it seems
„ owatookwânik, They are believed by somebody, I
suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akanakopun,	I believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akanakopun,	Thou believedst somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akâkopun,	He believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akananakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke „ akanawakopun,	Ye believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akâwakopun,	They believed somebody, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akanatookwâ, &c.	I have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akanakopun, &c.	I had believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	---------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akanâtookwâ, &c.	I shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akanâtookwâ, &c.	I shall or will have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	-------------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akanâtookwâ, &c.	I may or can believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	-------------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akanakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	---------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akanakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	------------------------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *âtookwâ* throughout all its tenses.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE:

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akowinakopun,	Somebody believed me, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowinakopun,	Somebody believed thee, I suppose, it seems
	„ owakopun,	He was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowinanakopun, 1.3	Somebody believed us, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowinanakopun, 1.2	
	Ke „ akowinawakopun,	Somebody believed you, I suppose, it seems
	„ owakopunuk,	They were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akowinatookwā, &c.	Somebody has believed me, I sup- pose, it seems
--------------	------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody had believed me, I sup- pose, it seems
--------------	-----------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody shall or will believe me, I suppose, it seems
--------------	------------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody shall or will have be- lieved me, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	---------------------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akowinātookwā, &c.	Somebody may or can believe me, I suppose, it seems
--------------	---------------------------------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose, it seems
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akowinakopun, &c.	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	--------------------------------------	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akāwanatookwā,	I, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akāwanatookwā,	Thou, in relation to him, believest somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāwātookwā, }	He, in relation to him, believes somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāyeetookwā, }	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akāwananatookwā, 1.3 }	We, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akāwananatookwā, 1.2 }	
	Ke „ akāwanawatookwā,	Ye, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāwātookwānik, }	They, in relation to him, believe somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāyeetookwā }	
	„ akāyeetookwānee, }	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akāwanakopun,	I, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akāwanakopun,	Thou, in relation to him, believedst somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāyekopun,	He, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akāwananakopun, 1. 3 }	We, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akāwananakopun, 1. 2 }	
	Ke „ akāwanawakopun,	Ye, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāyekopun, }	They, in relation to him, believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ akāyekopuneek, }	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, &c.	I, in relation to him, have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akāwanakopun, &c.	I, in relation to him, had believed somebody, I suppose, it seems
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akāwanatookwā, &c.	I, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	------------------------------------	---

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akowewanatookwâ,	Somebody believes me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewanatookwâ,	Somebody believes thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	„ owimatookwâ,	He, in relation to him, is believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowewananatookwâ,	Somebody believes us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewananatookwâ, 1. 3	
	Ke „ akowewananatookwâ, 1. 2	Somebody believes you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewanawatookwâ,	
	„ owimatookwâ,	They, in relation to him, are believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
	„ owimatookwānee,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akowewanakopun,	Somebody believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewanakopun,	Somebody believed thee, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	„ owimakopun,	He, in relation to him, was believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akowewananakopun,	Somebody believed us, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewananakopun, 1. 3	
	Ke „ akowewananakopun, 1. 2	Somebody believed you, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
	Ke „ akowewanawakopun,	
	„ owimakopun,	They, in relation to him, were believed by somebody, I suppose, it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akowewanatookwâ, &c.	Somebody has believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
--------------	--------------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akowewanakopun, &c.	Somebody had believed me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems
--------------	-------------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akowewanatookwâ, &c.	Somebody shall or will believe me, in relation to him, I suppose, it seems.
--------------	--------------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwanātookwā, I, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed somebody, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD:

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwanātookwā, I, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akāwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe somebody, I suppose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akāwanakopun, I, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed somebody, I suppose it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of ātookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akanewew, } Somebody believes somebody (there
,, akanewun, } is a believing)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akanewepun, } Somebody believed somebody
,, akanewunopun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát akanewew, } Somebody has believed somebody
,, akanewun, }

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewanātookwā, Somebody shall or will have
&c. believed me, in relation to
him, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewanātookwā, Somebody may or can believe me
&c. in relation to him, I sup-
pose, it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe me, in
relation to him, I suppose,
it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akowewanakopun, Somebody might, could, would
&c. or should have believed me,
in relation to him, I sup-
pose, it seems.

INDETERMINATE—AGENT AND OBJECT—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akowinanewew, }
,, akowinanewun, } Somebody is believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akowinanewepun, }
,, akowinanewunopun, } Somebody was believed by some-
body

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát akowinanewew, }
,, akowinanewun, } Somebody has been believed by
somebody.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody shall or will have believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewew, }
 „ akanewun, } Somebody may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewepun, }
 „ akanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed somebody.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā tapwât akanewik, }
 „ akanewúk, } (that) Somebody believes somebody
 „ akák,

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā tapwât akanewikepun, }
 „ akanewúkepun, } (that) Somebody believed somebody
 „ akákepun,

PERFECT TENSE.

ā ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody has believed somebody
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody had been believed by
 „ akowinanewunopun, } somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody shall or will be believed
 „ akowinanewun, } by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody shall or will have been
 „ akowinanewun, } believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewew, } Somebody may or can be believed
 „ akowinanewun, } by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ akowinanewunopun, } should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewepun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ akowinanewunopun, } should have been believed by
 somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā tapwât akowinanewik, } (that) Somebody is believed by some-
 „ akowinanewúk, } body
 „ akowik, }

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā tapwât akowinanewikepun, } (that) Somebody was believed by some-
 „ akowinanewúkepun, } body
 „ akowikepun, }

PERFECT TENSE.

ā ke tapwât akowinanewik, (that) Somebody has been believed by
 &c. somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed somebody
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe
&c. somebody

Or, Somebody to believe somebody

And,

tapwât akanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will believe somebody
„ akanewûke,		
„ akâke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. somebody

Or, Somebody to have believed some-
body

And,

Ké tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have be-
&c. lieved somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe
&c. somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akanewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe
&c. somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would,
&c. or should have believed somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akanewik, Had Somebody believed somebody
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwát akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by
&c. somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed
&c. by somebody

Or, Somebody to be believed by
somebody

And,

tapwát akowinanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will be believed by somebody
„ akowinanewúke,		
„ akowike,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by somebody

or,

Somebody to have been believed
by somebody

And,

Ké tapwát akowinanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by somebody

And,

Ké tapwát akowinanewike, (when) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akowinanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewike- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. [pun, should have been believed by
somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akowinanewik, Had Somebody been believed by some-
&c. body

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akanewew, } Let Somebody believe somebody
 ,, akanewun, } Let there be a believing

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāwan, Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwan, Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwan, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akāweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, believes somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewew, }
 „ akowinanewun, } Let Somebody be believed by somebody

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, is believed
 by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, was believed
 by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, has been
 believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, had been
 believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or
 will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, shall or
 will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewan, Somebody, in relation to him, may or can
 be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might, could,
 would, or should be believed by
 somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewanapun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
 could, would or should have been
 believed by somebody

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât akoweweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, is be-
 lieved by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāweét (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to believe somebody

And,
tapwât akāweétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody
Or, Somebody, in relation to him, to have believed somebody

And,
Ké tapwât akāweétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

And,
Ké tapwât akāweétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāweétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāweét, Had Somebody, in relation to him, believed somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāwan, Let Somebody, in relation to him, believe [somebody]

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akowewétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, was believed by somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akowewéét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akowewétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewéét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody
Or, somebody, in relation to him, to be believed by somebody

And,

tapwât akowewéétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewéét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody

Or, somebody, in relation to him, to have been believed by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akowewéétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewéét, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody

And,

Ké tapwât akowewéétche, (when) Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to me, might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kittaké tapwât akowewétepun, (that) Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akowewéét, Had Somebody, in relation to him, been believed by somebody

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akowewan, [by somebody
Let Somebody, in relation to him, be believed

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât	akanewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody believes some-
„	akanewunookwā,		
„	akanewükwā,		
„	akākūwā,		
			body

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât	akanewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody believed some-
„	akanewunookopunā,		
„	akanewükupunā,		
„	akākepunā,		
			body

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā	tapwât	akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody has believed
Ké	&c.		somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā	tapwât	akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody had believed
Ké	&c.		somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta	tapwât	akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or will
Kā,	&c.		believe somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta	ké	tapwât	akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or will
Kā	ké	&c.		have believed somebody

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta	ké	tapwât	akanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody may or can
Kā	ké	&c.		believe somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta	tapwât	akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā	&c.		would, or should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta	ké	tapwât	akanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā	ké	&c.		would, or should have believed somebody

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwát akowinanewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody is be- lieved by somebody
„ akowinanewunookwā,		
„ akowinanewúkwā,		
„ akowikwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwát akowinanewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody was be- lieved by somebody
„ akowinanewunookopunā,		
„ akowinanewúkepunā,		
„ akowikepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akowinanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody has been
Ké &c.	believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwát akowinanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody had been
Ké &c.	believed by somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akowinanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or
Kā &c.	will be believed by somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or
Kā ké &c.	will have been believed by somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewikwā,	If or whether Somebody may or can-
Kā ké &c.	be believed by somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akowinanewikepunā,	If or whether, Somebody might, could,
Kā &c.	would, or should be believed by somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akowinanewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might,
Kā ké &c.	could, would, or should have been believed by somebody.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāwaweétā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
to him, believes somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāwaweétepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
to him, believed somebody

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāwaweétā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Ké " " to him, has believed somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāwaweétepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Ké " " to him, had believed somebody

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwaweétā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā " " to him, shall or will believe
somebody

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwaweétā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā ké " " to him, shall or will have
believed somebody.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwaweéta, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā ké " " to him, may or can believe
somebody

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwaweétepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā " " to him, might, could, would, or
should believe somebody

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwaweétepunā, If or whether Somebody, in relation
Kā ké " " to him, might, could, would, or
should have believed somebody.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akowewaweétä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, is believed by somebody
-----------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akowewaweétepunä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, was believed by somebody
---------------------------	--

PERFECT TENSE.

Kä tapwât akowewaweétä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, has been believed by somebody
Ké " " "	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kä tapwât akowewaweétepunä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, had been believed by somebody
Ké " " "	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewaweétä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will be believed by somebody
Kä " " "	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewaweétä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed by somebody.
Kä ké " " "	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewaweétä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, may or can be believed by somebody
Kä ké " " "	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewaweétepunä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed by somebody
Kä " " "	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowewaweétepunä,	If or whether Somebody, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed by somebody.
Kä ké " " "	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody believes, I suppose, it
„ akanewunotookwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody believed, I suppose, it
„ akanewunokopun,		

PERFECT TENSE

Ké tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody has believed, I suppose, it
„ „ akanewunotookwā,		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody had believed, I suppose, it
„ „ akanewunokopun,		

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody shall or will believe, I
„ „ akanewunotookwā,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody shall or will have be-
„ „ „ akanewunotookwā,		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewetookwā,	}	Somebody may or can believe, I
„ „ „ akanewunotookwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody might, could, would, or
„ „ akanewunokopun,		
		seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akanewekopun,	}	Somebody might, could, would, or
„ „ „ akanewunokopun,		
		or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody is believed, I suppose, it
 „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody was believed, I suppose,
 „ akowinanewunokopun, } it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody has been believed, I sup-
 „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } pose, it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody had been believed, I sup-
 „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } pose, it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody shall or will be believed,
 „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } I suppose, it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody shall or will have been
 „ „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } believed, I suppose, it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewetookwâ, } Somebody may or can be believed,
 „ „ „ akowinanewunotookwâ, } I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } should be believed, I suppose
 or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akowinanewekopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 „ „ „ akowinanewunokopun, } should have been believed, I
 suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVELY MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, believes,
I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, be-
lieved, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, has
believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had
believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will believe, I suppose or it
seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have believed, I suppose,
or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanatookwā, Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can believe, I suppose or it
seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should believe,
I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāwanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would, or should have
believed, I suppose or it seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of atookwā throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes as noticed before at page 85.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, is
believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, was
believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, has
been believed, I suppose or it
seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, had
been believed, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanatookwâ Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will be believed, I suppose
or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, shall
or will have been believed, I
suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewanatookwâ, Somebody, in relation to him, may
or can be believed, I suppose or
it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would or should be be-
lieved, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akowewanakopun, Somebody, in relation to him, might,
could, would or should have been
believed, I suppose or it seems.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate*—*Definite*.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāo,	It believes
„ akāwa,	They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāpun,	It believed
„ akāpuneē,	They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāo,	It has believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāpun,	It had believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāo,	It shall or will believe
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāo,	It shall or will have believed.
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāo,	It may or can believe
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāpun,	It might, could, would or should
&c.	believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāpun,	It might, could, would or should
&c.	have believed.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate*—*Definite*.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāo, It is believed
 „ chikatāwa, They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāpun, It was believed
 „ chikatāpuneek, They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāo, It has been believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāpun, It had been believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāo, It shall or will be believed
 &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāo, It shall or will have been believed.
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāo, It may or can be believed
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāpun, It might, could, would, or should be
 &c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāpun, It might, could, would, or should have
 &c. been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāk, (that) It believes
 „ akākee, waw, They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akākepun, (that) It believed
 „ akākepunee, They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāk, (that) It has believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akākepun, (that) It had believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāk, (that) It shall or will believe
 &c. *or,*
 It to believe

And,

tapwât akāke, (when) It shall or will believe
 „ akākwawe, „ They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāk, (that) It shall or will have believed
 &c. *or,*
 It to have believed

And,

Ké tapwât akāke, (when) It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāk, (that) It may or can believe
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwât akāke, (when) It may or can believe
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akākepun, (that) It might could, would, or should
 &c. believe

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt āt (that) It is believed
 „ ātwaw, chik, They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt ātepun, ā (that) It was believed
 „ ātwōdpun, chikepun, They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwāt āt (that) It has been believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwāt ātepun, (that) It had been believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt āt (that) It shall or will be believed
 &c. *or,*
 It to be believed

And,

tapwāt ātche, (when) It shall or will be believed
 „ ātwawe, They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwāt āt (that) It shall or will have been believed
 &c. *or,*
 It to have been believed

And,

Ké tapwāt ātche, (when) It shall or will have been believed
 „ ātwawe, They shall or will have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwāt āt (that) It may or can be believed
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwāt ātche, (when) It may or can be believed
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt ātepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should be
 &c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akákepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akák, (had) It believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akāo, Let it believe
" " akāwa, .Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akāyew, It, in relation to him, believes
" akāyewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akāyepun, It, in relation to him, believed
" akāyepunee, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát akāyew, It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát akāyepun, It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát átepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should have
&c. been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát át, Had it been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát owaw, Let it be believed
" " owawuk, Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát owimawa, It, in relation to him, is believed
" owimawa, They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát owimapun, It, in relation to him, was believed
" owimapuneek, They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát owimawa, It, in relation to him, has been believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát owimapun, It, in relation to him, had been believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát owimawa, It, in relation to him, shall or will be
&c. believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát owimawa, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed.

And,

Ké tapwât akāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe

And,

Ké tapwât akāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akāyik, (had) It, in relation to him, believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāyew, Let It, in relation to him, believe
" " akāyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, believe.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akâkwâ,	If or whether It believes
„ akâwakwâ,	„ They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akâkepunâ,	If or whether It, believed
„ akâwakepunâ,	„ They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kâ tapwât akâkwâ,	If or whether It has believed
Kê &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kâ tapwât akâkepunâ,	If or whether It had believed
Kê &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâkwâ,	If or whether It shall or will believe
Kâ &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akâkwâ,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kâ kê &c.	believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akâkwâ,	If or whether It may or can believe
Kâ kê &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâkepunâ,	If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kâ &c.	should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akâkepunâ,	If or whether It might, could, would, or
Kâ kê &c.	should have believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive.*)

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât owaweétä, If or whether It is believed
 „ owaweétānik, „ They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât owaweétepunā, If or whether It was believed
 „ owaweétepunānik, „ They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât owaweétä, If or whether It has been believed
 Kē &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât owaweétepunā, If or whether It had been believed
 Kē &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owaweétä, If or whether It shall or will be believed
 Kā &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât owaweétä, If or whether It shall or will have been
 Kā kē &c. believed

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât owaweétä, If or whether It may or can be believed
 Kā kē &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owaweétepunā, If or whether It might, could, would or
 Kā &c. should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kē tapwât owaweétepunā, If or whether It might, could, would or
 Kā kē &c. should have been believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes
„ akāyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
„ akāyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāyikwā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
-------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāyikopunā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, have believed
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikwā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyikwā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
--	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyikwā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can believe
--	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyikopunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
-------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyikopunā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed.
---	---

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât owimaweétā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, is believed
„ owimaweétānik,	If or whether They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât owimaweétepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, was believed
„ owimaweétepunānik,	If or whether They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât owimaweétā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has been believed
---------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât owimaweétepunā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, had been believed
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimaweétā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimaweétā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.
--	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimaweétā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can be believed
--	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimaweétepunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed
--	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimaweétepunā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.
--	--

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akâtookwâ,	It believes, I suppose or it seems
„ akâtookwânee,	They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akâkopun,	It believed, I suppose or it seems
„ akâkopunee,	They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akâtookwâ, &c.	It has believed, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It had believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâtookwâ, &c.	It shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâtookwâ, &c.	It shall or will have believed, I sup- pose or it seems.
-----------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâtookwâ, &c.	It may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akâkopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
----------------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *âtookwâ* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât owatookwā,	It is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owatookwānik,	They are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât owakopun,	It was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owakopunuk,	They were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owatookwā,	It has been believed, I suppose or it
&c.	seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owakopun,	It had been believed, I suppose or it
&c.	seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owatookwā,	It shall or will be believed, I suppose
&c.	or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owatookwā,	It shall or will have been believed, I
&c.	suppose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owatookwā,	It may or can be believed, I suppose or
&c.	it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owakopun,	It might, could, would, or should be
&c.	believed, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owakopun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed, I suppose or it
	seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāyeetookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes, I suppose or it seems
„ akāyeetookwānee,	They, in relation to him, believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāyekopun,	It, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems
„ akāyekopunee,	They, in relation to him, believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has believed, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had believed, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will believe, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed, I suppose or it seems.
--------------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can believe, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed, I suppose or it seems.
------------------------------------	--

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât owimatookwā,	It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owimatookwānee,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât owimakopun,	It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ owimakopunee,	They, in relation to him, were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
-------------------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât owimakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
------------------------------------	---

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate—Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukun, It believes
 „ akāmukunwa, They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunopun, It believed
 „ akāmukunopunee, They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukun, It has believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunopun, It had believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukun, It shall or will believe
 &c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukun, It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukun, It may or can believe
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunopun, It might, could, would, or should
 &c. believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunopun, It might, could, would, or should have
 &c. believed.

INDETERMINATE—*Inanimate—Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāo,	It is believed
„ chikatāwa,	They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāpun,	It was believed
„ chikatāpune,	They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāo	It has been believed
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāpun,	It had been believed
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāo,	It shall or will be believed
&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāo,	It shall or will have been believed
&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāo,	It may or can be believed
&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should be
&c.	believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāpun,	It might, could, would, or should have
&c.	been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāmukúk, (that) It believes
 „ akāmukúkee, waw, „ They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akāmukúkepun, (that) It believed
 „ akāmukúkepune, „ They believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāmukúk, (that) It has believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akāmukúkepun, (that) It had believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukúk, (that) It shall or will believe
 &c. *or,*
 It to believe

And,

tapwât akāmukúke, (when) It shall or will believe
 „ akāmukúkwawe, „ They shall or will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukúk, (that) It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwât akāmukúke, (when) It shall or will have believed.
 &c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukúk, (that) It may or can believe
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwât akāmukúke, (when) It may or can believe
 &c.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwá chikatāk, (that) It is believed
 „ chikatākee, „ They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwá chikatākepun, (that) It was believed
 „ chikatākepune, „ They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwá chikatāk, (that) It has been believed
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwá chikatākepun, (that) It had been believed
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāk, (that) It shall or will be believed
 &c. *or,*
 It to be believed

And,

tapwá chikatāke, (when) It shall or will be believed
 „ chikatākwawe, „ They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāk, (that) It shall or will have been be-
 &c. lieved

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāke, (when) It shall or will have been be-
 &c. lieved

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāk, (that) It may or can be believed
 &c.

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāke, (when) It may or can be believed
 &c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukûkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or
&c. should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât akāmukûkepun, (that) It might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Kê tapwât akāmukûk, (had) It believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akāmukun, Let it believe
,, akāmukunwa, Let them believe.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, believes
,, akāmukuneyewa, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, believed
,, akāmukuneyepunee, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, had be-
&c. lieved

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta iapwât akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatākepun, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatākepun, (that) It, might, could, would, or should
&c. have been believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwá chikatāk, (had) It been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwá chikatāo, Let it be believed
,, chikatāwa, Let them be believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, is believed
,, chikatayewa, They, in relation to him, are be-
lieved

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāyepun, It, in relation to him, was believed
,, chikatāyepunee, They, in relation to him, were be-
lieved

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, has been
&c. believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāyepun, It, in relation to him, had been
&c. believed

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyew, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyepun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE

Ā tapwát akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, believes
,, akāmukuneyikee, ,, They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwát akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, believed
,, akāmukuneyikepune, ,, They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwát akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has believed
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwát akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, had believed
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe

And,

tapwát akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
believe

,, akāmukuneyikwawe, ,, They, in relation to him, shall or
will believe

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyew,
&c. It, in relation to him, shall or will
have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyew,
&c. It, in relation to him, may or can
be believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyepun,
&c. It, in relation to him, might, could,
would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyepun,
&c. It, in relation to him, might, could,
would, or should have been believed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, is believed
„ chikatāyikee, „ They, in relation to him, are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, was believed
„ chikatāyikepune, „ They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, has been be-
&c. lieved

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It in relation to him, had been be-
&c. lieved

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It in relation to him, shall or will be
&c. believed

And,

tapwá chikatāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will be
believed
„ chikatāyikwawe, „ They, in relation to him, shall or
will be believed

170 TRANSITIVE VERB—INDETERMINATE—INANIMATE—INDEFINITE—DIRECT.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed

And,

Ké tapwát akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or
&c. will have believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe

And,

Ké tapwát akāmukuneyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or
&c. can believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwát akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should
believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwát akāmukuneyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might,
&c. could, would, or should have
believed.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwát akāmukuneyik, (had) It, in relation to him, be-
&c. lieved.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwát akāmukuneyew, Let It, in relation to him, believe
,, akāmukuneyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, be-
lieve.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyik, (that) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

And,

Ké tapwá chikatāyike, (when) It, in relation to him, may or can be
&c. believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyikepun, (that) It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have been be-
lieved.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwá chikatāyik, (had) It, in relation to him, been believed.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyew, Let It, in relation to him, be believed
,, chikatāyewa, Let Them, in relation to him, be believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukunookwā,	}	If or whether It believes
„ akāmukúkwā,		
„ akāmukunoowakwā,		If or whether They believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukunookopunā,	}	If or whether It believed
„ akāmukúkepunā,		
„ akāmukunoowakopunā,	}	If or whether They believed
„ akāmukúkwāpunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It has believed
Ké &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It had believed
Ké &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It shall or will believe
Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kā ké &c.	believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunookwā,	If or whether It may or can believe
Kā ké &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā &c.	or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunookopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā ké &c.	should have believed.

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwá chikatákwā,	If or whether It is believed
„ chikatāwakwā,	If or whether They are believed

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwá chikatākopunā,	If or whether It was believed
„ chikatāwakopunā,	If or whether They were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwá chikatákwā,	If or whether It has been believed
Ké &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwá chikatākopunā,	If or whether It had been believed
Ké &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatákwā,	If or whether It shall or will be
Kā, &c.	believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatákwā,	If or whether It shall or will have
Kā ké &c.	been believed.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatákwā,	If or whether It may or can be be-
Kā ké &c.	lieved

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatākopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā &c.	or should be believed

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatākopunā,	If or whether It might, could, would,
Kā ké &c.	or should have been believed.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukuneyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes
„ akāmukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believe

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akāmukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed
„ akāmukuneyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukuneyikwā, Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed
-------------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā Kē &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, had believed
---------------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyikwā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will believe
--	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyikwā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed.
--	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyikwā Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can believe
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should believe
---	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyikopunā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed
---	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā chikatāyikwā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, is believed
„ chikatāyikwānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, are believed .

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā chikatāyikopunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, was believed
„ chikatāyikopunānee,	If or whether They, in relation to him, were believed

PERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatāyikwā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has been believed
----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kā tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, had been believed
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed.
---	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāyikwā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, may or can be believed
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Kā &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be believed
--	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwā chikatāyikopunā, Kā ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have been believed.
--	--

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunotookwā, It believes, I suppose or it seems
 „ akāmukunotookwānee, They believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukunokopun, It believed, I suppose or it seems
 „ akāmukunokopunee, They believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunotookwā, It has believed, I suppose or it seems
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukunokopun, It had believed, I suppose or it seems
 &c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunātookwā, It shall or will believe, I suppose or
 &c. it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunātookwā, It shall or will have believed, I sup-
 &c. pose or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunātookwā, It may or can believe, I suppose or
 &c. it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukunokopun, It might, could, would, or should
 &c. believe, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukunokopun, It might, could, would, or should
 &c. have believed, I suppose or it
 seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwá chikatátookwā,	It is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatátookwānee,	They are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwá chikatākopun,	It was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatākopunee,	They were believed, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatátookwā, &c.	It has been believed, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatākopun, &c.	It had been believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatátookwā, &c.	It shall or will be believed, I suppose it seems
-----------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatátookwā, &c.	It shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
--------------------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatátookwā, &c.	It may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
--------------------------------------	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatākopun, &c.	It might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatākopun, &c.	It might, could, would, or should have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
-------------------------------------	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyeetokwā, It, in relation to him, believes, I
suppose or it seems
,, akāmukuneyeetokwānee, They, in relation to him, believe,
I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, believed,
I suppose or it seems
,, akāmukuneyekopunee, They, in relation to him, believed, I
suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyeetokwā, It, in relation to him, has believed,
&c. I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, had believed,
I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyeetokwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyeetokwā, It, in relation to him, shall or will
&c. have believed, I suppose or it
seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyeetokwā, It, in relation to him, may or can
&c. believe, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should believe, I sup-
pose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akāmukuneyekopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
&c. would, or should have believed,
I suppose or it seems

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Accessory or Possessive Case of the Subjunctive Mood
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The *Optative Mood* is formed by the addition of the same prefixes as
noticed before at page 85.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāyeetookwā,	It, in relation to him, is believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatāyeetookwānee,	They, in relation to him, are believed, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwá chikatāyekopun,	It, in relation to him, was believed, I suppose or it seems
„ chikatāyekopunee,	They, in relation to him, were be- lieved, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has been believed, I suppose or it seems
-----------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwá chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had been believed, I suppose or it seems
---------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyeetookwā &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will be believed, I suppose or it seems
-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, shall or will have been believed, I suppose or it seems.
---	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyeetookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, may or can be believed, I suppose or it seems
---	---

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwá chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should be believed, I suppose or it seems
------------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwá chikatāyekopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, might, could, would or should have been be- lieved, I suppose or it seems.
---------------------------------------	--

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate Object. (6th Conjug. um.)INDICATIVE MOOD—*Direct.*

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât ân,		I believe it
	Ke „ ân,		Thou believest it
	„ um,		He believes it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ ānan, 1. 3 }		We believe it
	Ke „ ānanow, 1. 2 }		
	Ke „ ānawaw,		Ye believe it
	„ umwuk,		They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât â, ty,		I believed it
	Ke „ â, ty,		Thou believedst it
	Oo „ â, ty,		He believed it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ âtanān, 1. 3 }		We believed it
	Ke „ âtanānow, 1. 2 }		
	Ke „ âtawaw,		Ye believed it
	Oo „ âtawaw,		They believed it

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât ānapun,		I believed it
	Ke „ ānapun,		Thou believedst it
	„ umopun,		He believed it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ ānanapun, 1. 3 }		We believed it
	Ke „ ānanapun, 1. 2 }		
	Ke „ ānawapun,		Ye believed it
	„ umopunēek, }		They believed it
	„ umoowāpun, }		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât ân,		I have believed it
	&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât â, ty,		I had believed it.
	&c.		

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate Object. (6th Conjug. um.)**INDICATIVE MOOD—Inverse.****PRESENT TENSE.**

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoon,		It believes me
	Ke „ akoon,		It believes thee
	„ akoo,		He is believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonan,	1. 3	} It believes us
	Ke „ akoonanow,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akoonawaw,		It, believes you
	„ akoowuk,		They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akó, ty,		It believed me
	Ke „ akó, ty,		It believed thee
	Oo „ akó, ty,		He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akótanan,	1. 3	} It believed us
	Ke „ akótananow,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akótawaw,		It believed you
	Oo „ akótawaw, yé, ty,		They were believed by it

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoonapun,		It believed me
	Ke „ akoonapun,		It believed thee
	„ akoopun,		He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanapun,	1. 3	} It believed us
	Ke „ akoonanapun,	1. 2	
	Ke „ akoonawapun,		It believed you
	„ akoótawápun,		} They were believed by it
	„ akoopuneeek,		
	„ akoowapun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát akoon,		It has believed me
	&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwát akó, ty,		It had believed me.
	&c.		

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát ānapun, I had believed it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát ān, I shall or will believe it
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát ān, I shall or will have believed it.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát ān, I may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát á, ty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát ānapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát á, ty, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed it

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát ānapun, I might, could, would, or should have
&c. believed it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwát uman, (that) I believe it
" " umun, " Thou believest it
" " úk, " He believes it.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát akoonapun, It had believed me
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoon, It shall or will believe me
&c.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoon, It shall or will have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoon, It may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát akoonapun, It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akó, ty, It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát akoonapun, It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. A tapwát akooyan, (that) It believes me
" " akooyun, " It believes thee
" akoot, " He is believed by it.

<i>Plur.</i>	A tapwât umāk, 1. 3	}	(that)	We believe it
	" " umúk, 1. 2			
	" " umāk,	}	"	Ye believe it
	" " úkik,		"	They believe it
	" " úkwaw,		"	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwât umapan,	(that)	I believed it
	" " umupun,	"	Thou believedst it
	" " úkepun,	}	" He believed it
	" " úpun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	" " umákepun, 1. 3	}	" We believed it
	" " umúkepun, 1. 2		
	" " umákepun,	"	Ye believed it
	" " úkikepun,	}	" They believed it
	" " úkwápun,		
	" " umwápun,		

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwât uaman,	(that)	I have believed it
	&c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwât umapan,	(that)	I had believed it
	&c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât uaman,	(that)	I shall or will believe it
	&c.		<i>or</i> I to believe it

And,

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât umane,	(when)	I shall or will believe it
	" umune	"	Thou shalt or wilt believe it
	" úke,	"	He shall or will believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	" umáko,	}	" We shall or will believe it
	" umúko,		
	" umáko,	"	Ye shall or will believe it
	" úkwawe,	"	They shall or will believe it

<i>Plur.</i> Ā tapwāt akooyāk, 1. 3 }	(that) It believes us
" " akooyūk, 1. 2 }	
" " akooyāk,	" It believes you
" " akootchik, }	
" " akootwaw, }	" They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Ā tapwāt akooyapan,	(that) It believed me
" " akooyupun,	" It believed thee
" " akootepun, }	
" " akoópun, }	" He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i> " " akooyákepun, 1. 3 }	" It believed us
" " akooyúkepun, 1. 2 }	
" " akooyākepun,	" It believed you
" " akootchikepun, }	
" " akootwápun, }	" They were believed by it
" " akoowápun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> A ké tapwāt akooyan,	(that) It has believed me
&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> A ké tapwāt akooyapan,	(that) It had believed me
&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i> Kitta tapwāt akooyan,	(that) It shall or will believe me,
&c.	or

It to believe me

And,

<i>Sing.</i> tapwāt akooyane,	(when) It shall or will believe me
" akooyune,	" It shall or will believe thee
" akootche,	" He shall or will be believed
<i>Plur.</i> " " akooyáko, 1. 3 }	" It shall or will believe us
" " akooyúko, 1. 2 }	
" " akooyāko,	" It shall or will believe you
" " akootwawe,	" They shall or will be believed

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I shall or will have believed it
&c. *or*
I to have believed it

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât umane, (when) I shall or will have believed it.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât uman, (that) I may or can believe it
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwât umane, (when) I may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umapan, (that) I might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwât uman, (had) I believed it.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât á,	Believe thou it
Kitta	„ um,	Let him believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	„ útan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe it
	„ umook,	Believe ye it
Kitta	„ umwuk,	Let them believe it.

Inverse.

Kitta	tapwât akoo,	Let him be believed by it
	„ akoowuk,	Let them be believed by it.

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akooyan, (that) It shall or will have believed me
&c. *or,*
It to have believed me
And,

Sing. Ké tapwát akooyane, (when) It shall or will have believed me.
&c.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akooyan, (that) It may or can believe me
&c.

And,

Sing. Ké tapwát akooyane, (when) It may or can believe me
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwát akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwát akooyapan, (that) It might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed me.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwát akooyan, (had) It believed me.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

FUTURE (*Indefinite*). *Direct*

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwát	umoókun,	Believe thou it
	Kitta	„ um,	Let him believe it
<i>Plur.</i>	„	umoókúk,	Let us (1. 2) believe it
	„	umoókāk,	Believe ye it
	Kitta	„ umwuk,	Let them believe it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât umwan,		I believe it, in relation to him
	Ke „ umwan,		Thou believest it, in relation to him
	„ umwāo,	}	He believes it, in relation to him
	„ umeyewa,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ umwanan,	1. 3}	We believe it, in relation to him
	Ke „ umwananow,	1. 2}	
	Ke „ umwanawaw,		Ye believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwāwuk,	}	They believe it, in relation to him
	„ umeyewa,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât umwá, ty,		I believed it, in relation to him,
	Ke „ umwá, ty,		Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	Oo „ umwá, ty,	}	He believed it, in relation to him
	Oo „ umeyé, ty,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ umwátanan,	1.3}	We believed it, in relation to him
	Ke „ umwátananow,	1.2}	
	Ke „ umwátawaw,		Ye believed it, in relation to him
	Oo „ umwátawaw,	}	They believed it, in relation to him
	Oo „ umeyé, ty,		

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât umwanapun,		I believed it, in relation to him
	Ke „ umwanapun,		Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	„ umwāpun,	}	He believed it, in relation to him
	„ umeyepun,		
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ umwananapun,	1.3}	We believed it, in relation to him
	Ke „ umwananapun,	1.2}	
	Ke „ umwanawapun,		Ye believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwāpuneek,	}	They believed it, in relation to him
	„ umeyepun,		
	„ umeyepuneek,		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoowan,	/ It, in relation to him, believes me
	Ke „ akoowan,	It, in relation to him, believes thee
	„ akoowāo,	He is believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyewa,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoowanān, 1.3}	It, in relation to him, believes us
	Ke „ akoowanānow, 1.2}	
	Ke „ akoowanawaw,	It, in relation to him, believes you
	„ akoowāwuk,	They are believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyewa,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoowá, ty,	It, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke „ akoowá, ty,	It, in relation to him, believed thee
	Oo „ akoowá, ty,	He was believed by it, in relation to him
	Oo „ akooyé, ty,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoowátānān, 1.3}	It, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke „ akoowátānānow, 1.2}	
	Ke „ akoowátawaw,	It, in relation to him, believed you
	Oo „ akoowátawaw,	They were believed by it, in relation to him
	Oo „ akooyé, ty,	

Or,

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwát akoowanapun,	It, in relation to him, believed me
	Ke „ akoowanapun,	It, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ akoowāpun,	He was believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyepun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoowanānapun, 1.3}	It, in relation to him, believed us
	Ke „ akoowanānapun, 1.2}	
	Ke „ akoowanawapun,	It, in relation to him, believed you
	„ akoowāpuneeek,	They were believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akooyepun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwán, I have believed it, in relation to him
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwá, ty, I had believed it, in relation to him
&c.

Or,

Sing. Ne ké tapwát umwanapun, I had believed it, in relation to him
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwan, I shall or will believe it, in relation
&c. to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwan, I shall or will have believed it, in
&c. relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwan, I may or can believe it, in relation to
&c. him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwá, ty, I might, could, would, or should be-
&c. lieve it, in relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwanapun, I might, could, would, or should be-
&c. lieve it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwá, ty, I might, could, would, or should have
&c. believed it, in relation to him

Or,

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwanapun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed it, in relation
to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt umwuk,	(that) I believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwut,	„ Thou believest it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwat,	} „ He believes it, in relation to him
	„ „ umeyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ umwukeēt, 1. 3 }	} „ We believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwuk, 1. 2 }	
	„ „ umwāk,	„ Ye believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatchik,	} „ They believe it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatwaw,	
	„ „ umeyit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā tapwāt umwukepun,	(that) I believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwutepun,	„ Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatepun,	} „ He believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwāpun,	
	„ „ umeyitepun,	
	„ „ umeyēpun,	} „ We believed it, in relation to him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ „ umwukeētepun, 1.3 }	
	„ „ umwūkepun, 1.2 }	him
	„ „ umwākepun,	„ Ye believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatchikepun,	} „ They believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ umwatwāpun,	
	„ „ umeyitepun,	
	„ „ umeyēpun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt umwuk,	(that) I have believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ &c.	him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ā ké tapwāt umwukepun,	(that) I had believed it, in relation to him
	„ „ &c.	him

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	A tapwât akoowuk,	(that) It, in relation to him, believes me
"	" akoowut,	" It, in relation to him, believes thee
"	" akoowat,	} " He is believed by it, in relation to him
"	" akooyit,	
<i>Plur.</i>	" " akoowukeét, 1.3}	" It, in relation to him, believes
"	" " akoowúk, 1.2}	us
"	" " akoowāk,	" It, in relation to him, believes you
"	" " akoowatchik,	} " They are believed by it, in relation to him
"	" " akoowatwaw,	
"	" " akoowayit,	
"	" " akooyit,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	A tapwât akoowukepun,	(that) It, in relation to him, believed me
"	" " akoowutepun,	" It, in relation to him, believed thee
"	" " akoowatepun,	} " He was believed by it, in relation to him
"	" " akooyitepun,	
"	" " akooyépun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	" " akoowukeétepun, 1.3}	" It, in relation to him, believed
"	" " akoowúkepun, 1.2}	us
"	" " akoowákepun,	" It, in relation to him, believed you
"	" " akoowatchikepun,	} " They were believed by it, in relation to him
"	" " akoowatwápun,	
"	" " akoowápun,	
"	" " akooyitepun,	
"	" " akooyépun,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	A ké tapwât akoowuk,	(that) It, in relation to him, has believed
	&c.	me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	A ké tapwât akoowukepun,	(that) It, in relation to him, had believed
	&c.	me

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwuk, &c.	(that) I shall or will believe it, in relation to him <i>or,</i> I to believe it, in relation to him
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât umwuké,	(when) I shall or will believe it, in re- lation to him
	„ umwutche,	„ Thou shalt or wilt believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwatche,	} „ He shall or will believe it, in re- lation to him
	„ umeyitche,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwukeétche, 1.3},	We shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwúko, 1.2}	„ Ye shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwáko,	„ They shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwatwawe,	} „ They shall or will believe it, in relation to him
	„ umeyitche,	
	„ umeyitwawe,	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât umwuk, &c.	(that) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him <i>or,</i> I to have believed it, in relation to him
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	Ké tapwât umwuke, &c.	(when) I shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât umwuk, &c.	(that) I may or can believe it, in re- lation to him
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	Ké tapwât umwuke, &c.	(when) I may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât umwukepun,	(that) I might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him
--------------	-------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât umwukepun, &c.	(that) I might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akoowuk, &c.	(that) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me <i>or,</i> It, in relation to him, to believe me
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	tapwât akoowuke,	(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me
	„ akoowutche,	„ It, in relation to him, shall or will believe thee
	„ akoowatche, } „ akooyitche, }	„ He shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akoowukeétche, 1.3 } „ akoowúko, 1.2 }	„ It, in relation to him, shall or will believe us
	„ akoowáko,	„ It, in relation to him, shall or will believe you
	„ akoowatwawe, } „ akooyitche, } „ akooyitwawe, }	„ They shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akoowuk, &c.	(that) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me <i>or,</i> It, in relation to him, to have believed me
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	Ké tapwât akoowuke, &c.	(when) It, in relation to him, shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akoowuk, &c.	(that) It, in relation to him, may or can believe me
		<i>And,</i>
<i>Sing.</i>	Ké tapwât akoowuke, &c.	(when) It, in relation to him, may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwât akoowukepun, &c.	(that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should be- lieve me
--------------	----------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwât akoowukepun, &c.	(that) It, in relation to him, might, could, would, or should have believed me.
--------------	-------------------------------------	---

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ké tapwát umwuk, (häd) I believed it, in relation to him.
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwát um,	Believe thou it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāo, }	Let him believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him
<i>Plur.</i>	" " umwatan, tak,	Let us (1. 2) believe it, in relation
	" " umwák,	to him
	Kitta " umwāwuk, }	Believe ye it, in relation to him
	" " umeyewa, }	Let them believe it, in relation to
		him

FUTURE (*Indefinite*).

<i>Sing.</i>	tapwát umwákun,	Believe thou it, in relation to him
	Kitta " umwāo, }	Let him believe it, in relation to
	" " umeyewa, }	him
<i>Plur.</i>	" " umwákúk,	Let us, (1. 2) believe it, in relation
	" " umwákāk,	to him
	Kitta " umwāwuk, }	Believe ye it, in relation to him
	" " umeyewa, }	Let them believe it, in relation to
		him

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*.)

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwát umoowan(w)ā,	If or whether I believe it
	" umoowun(w)ā,	" Thou believest it
	" úkwā, }	" He believes it
	" umookwā, }	"
<i>Plur.</i>	" umoowákwā, 1.3 }	" We believe it
	" umoowúkwā, 1.2 }	"
	" umoowāk wā,	" Ye believe it
	" umoowakwā	" They believe it

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Sing. Ká tapwát akoowuk, (had) It, in relation to him, believed
&c. me.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwát akoowāo,	}	Let him be believed by it, in relation to him
"	" akooyewa,		
<i>Plur.</i>	" akoowāwuk,	}	Let them be believed by it, in re- lation to him
"	" akooyewa,		

DUBITATIVE MOOD. (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwát akoowanā,	If or whether	It believes me
"	" akoowunā,	"	It believes thee
"	" akookwā,	"	He is believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	" akoowākwā, 1.3)	"	It believes us
	" akoowūkwā, 1.2)		
	" akoowākwā,	"	It believes you
	" akoowakwa,	"	They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwát umwapanā,	If or whether I believed it
	„ umwupunā,	„ Thou believedst it
	„ úkepunā,	} „ He believed it
	„ umookopunā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwákepunā, 1.3	} „ We believed it
	„ umwúkepunā, 1.2	
	„ umwákepunā,	„ Ye believed it
	„ umwakepunā,	„ They believed it

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwát umwanā,	If or whether I have believed it
	Ké &c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ká tapwát umwapanā,	If or whether I had believed it
	Ké &c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwát umwanā,	If or whether I shall or will believe it
	Kā &c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát umwanā,	If or whether It shall or will have
	Kā ké &c.	believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát umwanā,	If or whether I may or can believe it
	Kā ké &c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwát umwapanā,	If or whether I might, could, would,
	Kā &c.	or should believe

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwát umwapanā,	If or whether I might, could, would,
	Kā ké &c.	or should have believed it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwät akoowapanā,	If or whether	It believed me
	” akoowupunā,	”	It believed thee
	” akookopunā,	”	He was believed by it
<i>Plur.</i>	” akoowākepunā, 1.3)	”	It believed us
	” akoowūkepunā, 1.2)	”	It believed us
	” akoowākepunā,	”	It believed you
	” akoowakepunā,	”	They were believed by it

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwät akoowanā,	If or whether	It has believed me
	Ké &c.		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwät akoowapanā,	If or whether	It had believed me
	Ké &c.		

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwät akoowanā,	If or whether	It shall or will be-
	Kā &c.		lieve me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwät akoowanā,	If or whether	It shall or will have
	Kā ké &c.		believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwät akoowanā,	If or whether	It may or can believe me
	Kā ké &c.		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta tapwät akoowapanā,	If or whether	It might, could, would,
	Kā &c.		or should believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kitta ké tapwät akoowapanā,	If or whether	It might, could, would,
	Kā ké &c.		or should have believed me.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwāt umwawukā,	If or whether I believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwawutā,	If or whether Thou believest it, in relation to him
	„ umwakwā, } „ umeyikwā, }	If or whether He believes it, in relation to him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwawukeētā, 1.3 } „ umwawūkūwā, 1.2 }	If or whether We believe it, in relation to him
	„ umwawākūwā,	If or whether Ye believe it, in relation to him
	„ umeyikwā,	If or whether They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teāpwāt umwawukepunā,	If or whether I believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwawutepunā,	If or whether Thou believedst it, in relation to him
	„ umwatepunā, } „ umeyitepunā, }	If or whether He believed it, in relation to him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ umwawukeēte- punā, 1.3 } „ umwawūkepunā, 1.2 }	If or whether We believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwawakepunā,	If or whether Ye believed it, in relation to him
	„ umeyitepunā, } „ umeyēpunā, }	If or whether They believed it, in relation to him
	„ umwatchikepunā, „ umwatwāpunā, „ umwāpunā,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt umwawukā, Ké &c.	If or whether I have believed it, in relation to him
--------------	-------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwāt umwawukepunā, Ké &c.	If or whether I had believed it, in relation to him.
--------------	-----------------------------------	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akoowawukā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes me
	„ akoowawutā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes thee
	„ akoowakwā, } „ akooyikwā, }	If or whether He is believed by it, in relation to him
	„ akoowawukeētā, 1.3 } „ akoowawükwā, 1.2 }	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes us
	„ akoowawāk wā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believes you
	„ akoowakwā, } „ akooyikwā, } „ akoowayikwā, }	If or whether They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	teäpwât akoowawukepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed me
	„ akoowawutepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed thee
	„ akoowatepunā, } „ akooyitepunā, }	If or whether He was believed by it, in relation to him
<i>Plur.</i>	„ akooyēpunā, }	
	„ akoowawukeēte- punā, 1.3 } „ akoowawūkepunā, 1.2 }	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed us
	„ akoowawākepunā,	If or whether It, in relation to him, believed you
	„ akoowatchikepunā, } „ akoowatwāpunā, } „ akoowāpunā, } „ akooyitepunā, } „ akooyēpunā, }	If or whether They were believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowawukā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, has believed me
--------------	---------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Kā tapwât akoowawukepunā, Ké &c.	If or whether It, in relation to him, had believed me
--------------	-------------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I shall or will believe
Kā &c. it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I shall or will have
Kā ké &c. believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukā, If or whether I may or can believe
Kā ké &c. it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât umwawukepunā, If or whether I might, could, would,
Kā &c. or should believe it, in relation
to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât umwawukepunā, If or whether I might, could, would,
Kā ké &c. or should have believed it, in
relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât ānatookwā,	I believe it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke { „ ānatookwā,	Thou believest it, I suppose or it seems
	„ umotookwā,	He believes it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ ānanatookwā, 1.3 }	We believe it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ ānanatookwā, 1.2 }	
	Ke „ ānawatookwa,	Ye believe it, I suppose or it seems
	„ umotookwānik,	They believe it, I suppose or it seems

FUTURE TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Ka &c. shall or will believe me

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. shall or will have believed me.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawukā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. may or can believe me

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta tapwât akoowawukepunā, If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā &c. might, could, would, or should
believe me

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Kitta ké tapwât akoowawuke- If or whether It, in relation to him,
Kā ké &c. [punā, might, could, would, or should
have believed me.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akoonatookwā,	It believes me, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoonatookwā,	It believes thee, I suppose or it seems
	„ akootookwā	He is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanatookwā, 1.3	} It believes us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoonanatookwā, 1.2	
	Ke „ akoonawatookwā,	It believes you, I suppose or it seems
	„ akootookwānik,	They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât anakopun,	I believed it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ anakopun,	Thou believedst it, I suppose or it seems
	„ umokopun,	He believed it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ ananakopun, 1. 3 }	We believed it, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ ananakopun, 1. 2 }	seems
	Ke „ anawakopun,	Ye believed it, I suppose or it seems
	„ umwakopun,	They believed it, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât anatookwā, &c.	I have believed it, I suppose or it seems
--------------	--------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât anakopun, &c.	I had believed it, I suppose or it seems
--------------	-------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât anātookwā, &c.	I shall or will believe it, I suppose or it seems
--------------	--------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât anātookwā, &c.	It shall or will have believed it, I suppose or it seems.
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât anātookwā, &c.	I may or can believe it, I suppose or it seems
--------------	-----------------------------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât anakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should believe it, I suppose or it seems
--------------	-------------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât anakopun, &c.	I might, could, would, or should have believed it, I suppose or it seems.
--------------	----------------------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwā* throughout all its tenses.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akoonakopun,	It believed me, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoonakopun,	It believed thee, I suppose or it seems
	„ akookopun,	He was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoonanakopun, 1.3	} It believed us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoonanakopun, 1.2	
	Ke „ akoonawakopun,	It believed you, I suppose or it seems
	„ akoowakopun,	} They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems
	Oo „ akoótawakopun,	
	„ akookopuneek,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akoonatookwā,	It has believed me, I suppose or it seems
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akoonakopun,	It had believed me, I suppose or it seems
	&c.	

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akoonatookwā,	It shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
	&c.	

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akoonatookwā,	It shall or will have believed me, I suppose or it seems.
	&c.	

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akoonatookwā,	It may or can believe me, I suppose or it seems
	&c.	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akoonakopun,	It might, could, would, or should believe me, I suppose or it seems
	&c.	

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga ké tapwât akoonakopun,	It might, could, would, or should have believed me, I suppose or it seems.
	&c.	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât umwanatookwā,	I believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwanatookwā,	Thou believest it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umwātookwā,	He believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umeyeétookwā,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ umwananatookwā, 1.3	We believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwananatookwā, 1.2	I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwanawatookwā,	Ye believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umwātookwānik,	They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose, or it seems
	„ umeyeétookwānee,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât umwanakopun,	I believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwanakopun,	Thou believedst it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umwākopun,	He believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umeyekopun,	
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ umwananakopun, 1.3	We believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwananakopun, 1.2	I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ umwanawakopun,	Ye believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umwākopun,	They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ umeyekopuneeek,	

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât umwanatookwā, &c.	I have believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
--------------	-----------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât umwanakopun, &c.	I had believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
--------------	----------------------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât umwanatookwā, &c.	I shall or will believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
--------------	-----------------------------------	--

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIV MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes me; I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes thee, I suppose or it seems
	„ akooyeetookwā,	He is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoowanatookwā, 1.3	} It, in relation to him, believes us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoowanatookwā, 1.2	
	Ke „ akoowanawatookwā,	It, in relation to him, believes you, I suppose or it seems
	„ akooyeetookwā,	} They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
	„ akooyeetookwānee,	

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne tapwât akoowanakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed me. I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoowanakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed thee, I suppose or it seems
	„ akooyekopun,	He was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
<i>Plur.</i>	Ne „ akoowanakopun, 1.3	} It, in relation to him, believed us, I suppose or it seems
	Ke „ akoowanakopun, 1.2	
	Ke „ akoowanawakopun,	It, in relation to him, believed you, I suppose or it seems
	„ akooyekopun,	They were believed by it, in re- lation to him, I suppose or it seems

PERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akoowanatookwā, &c.	It, in relation to him, has believed me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	-------------------------------------	---

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ké tapwât akoowanakopun, &c.	It, in relation to him, had believed me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	------------------------------------	---

FUTURE TENSE.

<i>Sing.</i>	Ne ga tapwât akoowanatookwā,	It, in relation to him, shall or will believe me, I suppose or it seems
--------------	------------------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwanātookwā, I shall or will have believed it,
&c. in relation to him, I suppose
or it seems.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwanātookwā, I may or can believe it, in relation
&c. to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwát umwanakopun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. believe it, in relation to him,
I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwát umwanakopun, I might, could, would, or should
&c. have believed it, in relation
to him, I suppose or it
seems.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

The same as the Subjunctive Mood of the Accessory or Possessive Case
of the Simple Verb, with the addition of *ātookwa* throughout all its tenses.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

The same prefixes, as noticed before at page 85.

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akunewew, *Plur.* (a) }
,, akunewun, ,, (wa) } Somebody believes it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akunewepun, *Plur.* (ee) }
,, akunewunopun, ,, (ee) } Somebody believed it

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwát akunewew, }
,, akunewun, } Somebody has believed it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoowanâtookwâ, It, in relation to him, shall or will
 &c. have believed me, I suppose
 or it seems

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoowanâtookwâ, It, in relation to him, may or can
 &c. believe me, I suppose or it
 seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga tapwât akoowanâkopun, It, in relation to him, might, could
 &c. would, or should believe
 me, I suppose or it seems

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Sing. Ne ga ké tapwât akoowanâkopun, It, in relation to him, might, could,
 &c. would, or should have believed
 me, I suppose or it seems

INDETERMINATE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewew, *Plur.* (a) }
 „ akoonanewun, „ (wa) } Somebody is believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewepun, *Plur.* (ee) }
 „ akoonanewunopun, „ (ee) } Somebody was believed by it

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody has been believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody had believed it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody shall or will believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody shall or will have be-
 lieved it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewew, }
 „ akunewun, } Somebody may or can believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would or
 should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewepun, }
 „ akunewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would or
 should have believed it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akunewik, *Plur.* (ee) }
 „ akunewúk, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody believes it
 „ umeék, „ (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akunewikepun, *Pl.* (ee) }
 „ akunewúkepun, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody believed it
 „ umeékepun, „ (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody has believed it
 &c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody had been believed by it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody shall or will be believed
 by it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody shall or will have been
 believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewew, }
 „ akoonanewun, } Somebody may or can be believed by
 it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewepun, }
 „ akoonanewunopun, } Somebody might, could, would, or
 should have been believed by it.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akoonanewik, *Plur.* (ee) }
 „ akoonanewúk, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody is believed by it
 „ akoók, „ (ee)

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akoonanewikepun, *Pl.* (ee) }
 „ akoonanewúkepun, „ (ee) } (that) Somebody was believed by it
 „ akoókepun, „ (ee)

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody has been believed
 &c. by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody had believed it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it
&c. *or,*
Somebody to believe it

And,

tapwât akunewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will believe it
„ akunewúke,		
„ umeéke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it
&c. *or,*
Somebody to have believed it

And,

Ké tapwât akunewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed
&c. it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewik, (that) Somebody may or can believe it
&c.

And,

Ké tapwât akunewike, (when) Somebody may or can believe it
&c.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should have believed it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akunewik, (had) Somebody believed it.
&c.

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

A ké tapwât akoonanewikepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by it
&c.

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed
&c. by it

or,
Somebody to be believed by it

And,

tapwât akoonanewike,	}	(when) Somebody shall or will be believed by it
„ akoonanewike,		
„ akoóke,		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it

or,
Somebody to have been believed
by it

And,

Ké tapwât akoonanewike, (when) Somebody shall or will have been
&c. believed by it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewik, (that) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it

And,

Ké tapwât akoonanewike, (when) Somebody may or can be believed
&c. by it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. should be believed by it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewike- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or
&c. [pun, should have been believed by it.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akoonanewik, (had) Somebody been believed by it
&c.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akunewew,	}	Let Somebody believe it .
„ akunewun,		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umwan,	Somebody believes it, in relation to him
---------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody believed it, in relation to him
-------------------	--

PERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody has believed it, in relation to him
------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kê tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody had believed it, in relation to him
----------------------	--

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umwan,	Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him
---------------------	---

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.
------------------------	--

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwan,	Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him
------------------------	--

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him
-------------------------	--

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta kê tapwât umwanapun,	Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.
----------------------------	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

A tapwât umoôt,	(that) Somebody believes it, in relation to him
-----------------	---

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewew, }
 ,, akoonanewun, } Let Somebody be believed by it.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoowan, Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akoowan, Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ké tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoowan, Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoowan, Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoowan, Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoowanapun, Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it, in relation to him.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooweét, (that) Somebody is believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwāt umoōtepun, (that) Somebody believed it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwāt umoót, (that) Somebody has believed it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwāt umoōtepun, (that) Somebody had believed it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt umoót, (that) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to believe it, in relation to him

And,

tapwāt umoótche, (when) Somebody shall or will believe it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwāt umoót, (that) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him

or,

Somebody to have believed it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwāt umootche, (when) Somebody shall or will have believed it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwāt umoót, (that) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwāt umoótche, (when) Somebody may or can believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwāt umoōtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should believe it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwāt umoōtepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should have believed it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwāt umoót, (had) Somebody believed it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwāt umwan, Let Somebody believe it, in relation to him.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

A tapwât akooweétepun, (that) Somebody was believed by it, in relation to him

PERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akooweét, (that) Somebody has been believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ā ké tapwât akooweétepun, (that) Somebody had been believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akooweét, (that) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him,

or,
Somebody to be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

tapwât akooweétche, (when) Somebody shall or will be believed by it, in relation to him

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweét, (that) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him

or,
Somebody to have been believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât akooweétche, (when) Somebody shall or will have been believed by it, in relation to him.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweét, (that) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

And,

Ké tapwât akooweétche, (when) Somebody may or can be believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akooweétepun, (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it, in relation to him

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akooweéte- (that) Somebody might, could, would, or should
pun,] have been believed by it, in relation to him.

CONDITIONAL MOOD.

Ké tapwât akooweét, (had) Somebody been believed by it, in relation to him.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta tapwât akoowan, Let Somebody be believed by it, in relation to him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akunewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody believes it
„ akunewunookwā,		
„ akunewúkwā,		
„ umeékwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT-TENSE.

teäpwât akunewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody believed it
„ akunewunookopunā,		
„ akunewúkepunā,		
„ umeékepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwât akunewikwā,	If or whether Somebody has be-
Ké &c.	lieved it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwât akunewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody had be-
Ké &c.	lieved it

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or will
Kā &c.	believe it

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewikwā,	If or whether Somebody shall or
Kā ké &c.	will have believed it.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewikwā,	If or whether Somebody may or can
Kā ké &c.	believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akunewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā &c.	would, or should believe it

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akunewikepunā,	If or whether Somebody might, could,
Kā ké &c.	would, or should have believed it.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akoonanewikwā,	}	If or whether Somebody is be- lieved by it
„ akoonanewunookwā,		
„ akoonanewúkwā,		
„ akoókwā,		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akoonanewikepunā,	}	If or whether Somebody was be- lieved by it
„ akoonanewunookopunā,		
„ akoonanewúkepunā,		
„ akoókepunā,		

PERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwât akoonanewikwā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody has been believed by it
Ké		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Ká tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody had been believed by it
Ké		

FUTURE TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikwā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody shall or will be believed by it
Kā		

FUTURE PERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewikwā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody shall or will have been believed by it.
Kā ké		

POTENTIAL MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewikwā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody may or can be believed by it
Kā ké		

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should be believed by it
Kā		

PLUPERFECT TENSE.

Kitta ké tapwât akoonanewikepunā,	} &c.	If or whether Somebody might, could, would, or should have been believed by it.
Kā ké		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akoowaweétā, If or whether Somebody is believed
by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akoowaweétepunā, If or whether Somebody was believed
by it, in relation to him.

&c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewetookwā, } Somebody is believed by it, I suppose
„ akoonanewunotookwā, } or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoonanewekopun, } Somebody was believed by it, I sup-
„ akoonanewunokopun, } pose or it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanatookwā, Somebody is believed by it, in relation
to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoowanakopun, Somebody was believed by it, in
relation to him, I suppose or it
seems

&c.*

INANIMATE.—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât um,	It believes it
„ umwa,	They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umopun,	It believed it
„ umopunee,	They believed it.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât úk,	(that) It believes it
„ „ úkee, waw, „	They believe it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât úkepun,	(that) It believed it
„ „ úkepunee, „	They believed it.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyew,	It believes it, in relation to him
„ umeyewa,	They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umeyepun,	It believed it, in relation to him
„ umeyepunee,	They believed it, in relation to him.
&c.*	

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

INANIMATE.—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akoo,	It is believed by it
„ akoowuk,	They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akoopun,	It was believed by it
„ akoopunee,	They were believed by it.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akoot,	(that) It is believed by it
„ „ akootchik ⁷ waw,	„ They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akootepon,	(that) It was believed by it
„ „ akooteponnee,	„ They were believed by it.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akooyew,	It is believed by it, in relation to him
„ akooyewa,	They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akooyepun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him
„ akooyepunee,	They were believed by it, in relation to him.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umeyik,	(that) It believes it, in relation to him
„ „ umeyikee,	„ They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umeyikepun,	(that) It believed it, in relation to him
„ „ umeyikepunee.	„ They believed it, in relation to him
	&c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umookwā,	}	If or whether It believes it
„ úkwā,		
„ umoowakwā,		If or whether They believe it.

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umookopunā,	}	If or whether It believed it
„ úkepunā,		
„ umoowakepunā,		If or whether They believed it.
		&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

Subjunctive.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât umeyikwā,	If or whether It believes it, in relation to him
„ umeyikwānee,	If or whether They believe it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât umeyikopunā,	If or whether It believed it, in relation to him
„ umeyikopunānee,	If or whether They believed it, in relation to him.
	&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation to him
 „ „ akooyikee, „ They are believed by it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akooyikepun, (that) It was believed by it, in relation to him
 „ „ akooyikepunee, „ They were believed by it, in relation to
 him.

&c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akookwā, If or whether It is believed by it
 „ akoowakwā, If or whether They are believed by it

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akookepunā, If or whether It was believed by it
 „ akoowakepunā, If or whether They were believed by it.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât akooyikwā, If or whether It is believed by it, in
 relation to him
 „ akooyikwānee, If or whether They are believed by
 it, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât akooyikopunā, If or whether It was believed by it,
 in relation to him
 „ akooyikopunānee, If or whether They were believed by
 it, in relation to him.

&c.*

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umotookwā,	It believes it, I suppose or it seems
„ umotookwānee,	They believe it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umokopun,	It believed it, I suppose or it seems
„ umokopunee,	They believed it, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umeyeetookwā,	It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umeyeetookwānee,	They believe it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umeyekopun,	It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umeyekopunee.	They believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.
&c.*	

INANIMATE—*Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukun,	It believes it
„ umomukunwa,	They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukunopun,	It believed it,
„ umomukunopunee,	They believed them
&c.*	

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

SUPPOSITIVÉ MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akootookwā,	It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akootookwānee,	They are believed by it, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akookopun,	It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„ akookopunee,	They were believed by it, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVÉ MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akooyeetookwā,	It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akooyeetookwānee,	They are believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akooyekopun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akooyekopunee,	They were believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

INANIMATE.—*Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukun,	It is believed by it
„ akomukunwa,	They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukunopun,	It was believed by it
„ akomukunopunee.	They were believed by them.

&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukúk,	(that) It believes it
„ „ umomukúkee, waw,	„ They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukúkepun,	(that) It believed it
„ „ umomukúkepune,	„ They believed them.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyew,	It believes it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyewa,	They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyepun,	It believed it, in relation to him
„ umomukuneyepune,	They believed them, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukuneyik,	(that) It believes it, in relation to him
„ „ umomukuneyikee,	„ They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât umomukuneyikepun,	(that) It believed it, in relation to him
„ „ umomukuneyikepune,	„ They believed them, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akomukúk, (that) It is believed by it
 „ „ akomukúkee, waw, „ They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akomukúkepun, (that) It was believed by it
 „ „ akomukúkepunee, „ They were believed by them.
 &c.*

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyew, It is believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akomukuneyéwa, They are believed by them, in relation
 to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât akomukuneyepun, It was believed by it, in relation to him
 „ akomukuneyepunee, They were believed by them, in re-
 lation to him.
 &c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akomukuneyik, (that) It is believed by it, in relation
 to him
 „ „ akomukuneyikee, „ They are believed by them, in
 relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwât akomukuneyikepun, (that) It was believed by it, in relation
 to him
 „ „ akomukuneyikepunee, „ They were believed by them, in
 relation to him.
 &c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât	umomukunookwā,	}	If or whether It believes it
„	umomukúkwā,		
„	umomukunoowakwā,		If or whether They believe them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât	umomukunookopunwā,	}	If or whether It believed it
„	umomukúkepunwā,		
„	umomukunoowakopunwā,	}	If or whether They believed them.
„	umomukúkwápunwā,		
	&c*.		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât	umomukuneyikwā,	If or whether It believes it, in relation to him
„	umomukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They believe them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât	umomukuneyikopunwā,	If or whether It believed it, in relation to him
„	umomukuneyikopunwānee,	If or whether They believed them, in relation to him.
	&c.*	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât	umomukunotookwā,	It believes it, I suppose or it seems
„	umomukunotookwānee,	They believe them, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât	umomukunokopun,	It believed it, I suppose or it seems
„	umomukunokopunee.	They believed them, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât	akomukunookwā,	}	If or whether It is believed by it
„	akomukúkwā,		
„	akomukunoowakwā,		If or whether They are believed by them

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât	akomukunookopunwā,	}	If or whether It was believed by it
„	akomukúkepunwā,		
„	akomukunoowakopunwā,	}	If or whether They were believed by them.
„	akomukúkwápunwā,		
	&c.*		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwât	akomukuneyikwā,	If or whether It is believed by it, in relation to him
„	akomukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are believed by them, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwât	akomukuneyikopunwā,	If or whether It was believed by it, in relation to him
„	akomukuneyikopunwānee,	If or whether They were believed by them, in relation to him.
	&c.*	

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât	akomukunotookwā,	It is believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„	akomukunotookwānee,	They are believed by them, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât	akomukunokopun,	It was believed by it, I suppose or it seems
„	akomukunokopunee,	They were believed by them, I suppose or it seems.
	&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVELY MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyetookwā,	It believes it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukuneyetookwānee,	They believe them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwât umomukuneyekopun,	It believed it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ umomukuneyekopunee,	They believed them, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

&c.*

IMPERSONAL VERB—*Definite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wun,	It is true
„ wunwa,	They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wunopun,	It was true
„ wunopunee,	They were true.

&c.*

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wúk,	(that) It is true
„ „ wúkee, waw,	„ They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wúkepun,	(that) It was true
„ „ wúkepunee,	„ They were true.

&c.*

* The remaining Tenses of these Moods are formed as mentioned in the Lecture, page 9, and exemplified in the foregoing Paradigms.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwát akomukuneyeetookwā,	It is believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukuneyeetookwānee,	They are believed by them, in relation to-him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwát akomukuneyekopun,	It was believed by it, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ akomukuneyekopunee,	They were believed by them, in re- lation to him, I suppose or it &c.* seems.

IMPERSONAL VERB—*Indefinite.*

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukun,	It is true
„ mukunwa,	They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukunopun,	It was true
„ mukunopunee,	They were true.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukúk,	(that) It is true
„ „ mukúkee, waw,	„ They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukúkepun,	(that) It was true
„ „ mukúkepunee,	„ They were true.
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyew,	It is true, in relation to him
„ wuneyewa,	They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyepun,	It was true, in relation to him
„ wuneyepunee,	They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wuneyik,	(that) It is true, in relation to him
„ „ wuneyikee, waw,	„ They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā wuneyikepun,	(that) It was true, in relation to him
„ „ wuneyikepunee,	„ They were true, in relation to
&c.*	him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā wunookwā,	} If or whether It is true
„ wūkwā,	
„ wunoowakwā,	If or whether They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā wunookopunā,	} If or whether It was true
„ wūkepunā,	
„ wunoowakopunā,	} If or whether They were true.
„ wūkwāpunā,	
&c.*	

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyew,	It is true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyewa,	They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyepun,	It was true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyepunee,	They were true, in relation to him.
&c.*	

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukuneyik,	(that) It is true, in relation to him
„ „ mukuneyikee, waw,	„ They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ā tapwā mukuneyikepun,	(that) It was true, in relation to him
„ „ mukuneyikepunee,	„ They were true, in relation to
&c.*	him.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā mukunookwā,	}	If or whether It is true
„ mukúkwā,		
„ mukunoowakwā,		If or whether They are true

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā mukunookopunā,	}	If or whether It was true
„ mukúkepunā,		
„ mukunoowakopunā,	}	If or whether They were true.
„ mukúkwāpunā,		
&c.*		

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teäpwā wuneyikwā,	If or whether It is true, in relation to him
„ wuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teäpwā wuneyikopunā,	If or whether It was true, in relation to him
„ wuneyikopunānee, &c.*	If or whether They were true, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wunotookwā,	It is true, I suppose or it seems
„ wunotookwānee,	They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wunokopun,	It was true, I suppose or it seems
„ wunokopunee, &c.*	They were true, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyetookwā,	It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ wuneyetookwānee,	They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā wuneyekopun,	It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ wuneyekopunee, &c.*	They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—DUBITATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

teāpwā mukuneyikwā,	If or whether It is true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyikwānee,	If or whether They are true, in relation to him

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

teāpwā mukuneyikopunā,	If or whether It was true, in relation to him
„ mukuneyikopunānee, &c.*	If or whether They were true, in relation to him.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukunotookwā,	It is true, I suppose or it seems
„ mukunotookwānee,	They are true, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukunokopun,	It was true, I suppose or it seems
„ mukunokopunee, &c.*	They were true, I suppose or it seems.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE—SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

PRESENT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyeetookwā,	It is true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ mukuneyeetookwānee,	They are true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems

PAST OR IMPERFECT TENSE.

tapwā mukuneyekopun,	It was true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems
„ mukuneyekopunee, &c.*	They were true, in relation to him, I suppose or it seems.

TRANSITIVE VERB.—Inanimate. (*2nd Conjug.*)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net ayan, <i>I have it</i>	Net ayá ty, <i>I had it</i>
Ket ayan	Ket ayá ty
ayaw	Oot ayá ty
P. Net ayanan }	Net ayátanan }
Ket ayananow }	Ket ayátananow }
Ket ayanawaw	Ket ayátawaw
ayawuk	Oot ayátawaw

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net ayawan	Net ayawá ty
Ket ayawan	Ket ayawá ty
ayawāo }	Oot ayawá ty }
ayayewa }	Oot ayayé ty }
P. Net ayawanan }	Net ayawátanan }
Ket ayawanānaw }	Ket ayawátananow }
Ket ayawanawaw	Ket ayawátawaw
ayawāwuk }	Oot ayawátawaw }
ayayewa }	Oot ayayé ty }

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā ayan	ā ayayapan	ayayane
" ayayun	" ayayupun	ayayune
" ayat	" ayatepun, ayápun	ayatche
" ayayák }	" ayayákepun }	ayayáko }
" ayayúk }	" ayayúkepun }	ayayúko }
" ayayāk	" ayayākepun	ayayāko
" ayatchik }	" ayatchikepun }	
" ayatwaw }	" ayatwápun }	
" "	" ayawápun }	ayatwawe

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā yawuk	ā yawukepun	ayawuke
" yawut	" yawutepun	ayawutche
" yawat }	" yawatepun, ayayitepun, }	ayawatche }
" ayayit }	" ayayépun }	ayayitche }
" yawukeét }	" yawukeétepun }	yawukeétsche }
" yawúk }	" yawúkepun }	ayawúko }
" yawāk	" yawākepun	ayawāko
" yawatchik }	" yawatchikepun }	
" yawatwaw }	" yawatwápun }	ayawatwawe }
" ayayit }	" ayayitepun }	ayayitwawe }
" "	" ayayépun }	ayayitche }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
kā, ayawanwā	kā, ayawapanwā
(<i>Flat vowel ā</i>)	
" ayawunwā	" ayawupunwā
" ayakwā	" ayakopunwā
" ayawākkwā	" ayawākepunā
" ayawūkwā	" ayawūkepunā
" ayawākwwā	" ayawākepunā
" ayawakwā	" ayawakepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
kā, ayawukā	kā, ayawukepunā
" ayawutā	" ayawutepunā
" ayawakwā	" ayawatepunā
" ayayikwā	" ayayitepunā
" ayawukeētā	" ayayēpunā
" ayawūkwā	" ayawukeētepunā
" ayawakwā	" ayawūkepunā
" ayayikwā	" ayawākepunā
" ayawakwā	" ayawatchikepunā
	" ayawatwāpunā
	" ayawāpunā
	" ayayitepunā
	" ayayēpunā

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—INDIC. MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net ayananatookwā	Net ayanakopun
Ket ayananatookwā	Ket ayanakopun
ayatokwā	ayakopun
P. Net ayananatookwā }	Net ayananakopun }
Ket ayananatookwā }	Ket ayananakopun }
Ket ayanaawa-	Ket ayanaawakopun
tookwā	
ayatokwānik	ayawakopun

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
S. Net ayawanatookwā	Net ayawanakopun
Ket ayawanatookwā	Ket ayawanakopun
ayawātookwā }	ayawākopun }
ayayeetookwā }	ayayekopun }
P. Net ayawanatookwā }	Net ayawanakopun }
Ket ayawanatookwā }	Ket ayawanakopun }
Ket ayawanaawa-	Ket ayawanaawako-
tookwā	pun
ayawātookwā }	ayawākopun }
ayayeetookwā }	ayayekopun }

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā ayayanatookwā	ā ayayapanatookwā	ayayane atookwā
ayayunatookwā	ayayupunatookwā	ayayune "
ayatatookwā	ayatepunatookwā }	ayatche "
ayayākātōokwā }	ayāpunatōokwā }	ayayāko }
ayayūkātōokwā }	ayayākepunatōokwā }	ayayūko "
ayayākātōokwā	ayayūkepunatōokwā }	ayayāko "
ayatchikātōokwā }	ayayākepunatōokwā }	
ayatwawātōokwā }	ayatchikepunatōokwā }	ayatwawe "
	ayatwāpunatōokwā }	
	ayawāpunatōokwā }	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
ā yawukātōokwā	ā yawukepunatōokwā	ayawuke atookwā
ayawutātōokwā	ayawutepunatōokwā	ayawutche "
ayawatātōokwā }	ayawatepunatōokwā }	ayawatche "
ayayitātōokwā }	ayayitepunatōokwā }	ayayitche "
ayawukētātōokwā }	ayawukētepunatōokwā }	ayawukeētche "
ayawūkātōokwā }	ayawūkepunatōokwā }	ayawūko "
ayawākātōokwā	ayawākepunatōokwā }	ayawāko "
ayawatwikātōokwā }	ayawatwikēpunatōokwā }	ayawatwawe "
ayawatwawātōokwā }	ayawatwāpunatōokwā }	ayayitwawe "
ayayitātōokwā }	ayayitepunatōokwā }	ayayitche "

[240]

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

ayanewew } present
 ayaneuwun } tense
 ayaneuwepun } imperf.
 ayaneuwunopun } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayanewik } present tense
 „ ayanewük } present tense
 „ ayák }
 „ ayaneuwikepun } imperf. tense
 „ ayaneuwükepün } imperf. tense
 „ ayákepün }
 ayanewike } future tense
 ayanewüke } future tense
 ayáke }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayawan, present tense
 ayawanapun, imperf. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayawēt, present tense
 ā ayawēētepun, imperf. tense
 ayawēētche } future
 ayawēētawe } tense

INANIMATE.

Definite. Indefinite.

Indicative Mood.

ayaw, sing. } present
 ayawa, plur. } tense
 ayapun } imperf.
 ayapunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayak } present
 „ ayakē, waw } tense
 „ ayakēpun } imperf.
 „ ayakēpunee } tense
 „ ayakē } future
 ayakwawo } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayayew, sing. } present
 ayayewa, plur. } tense
 ayayepun } imperf.
 ayayepunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayayik } present
 „ ayayikee } tense
 „ ayayikepun } imperf.
 „ ayayikepunee } tense
 ayayike } future
 ayayikwawe } tense

INANIMATE.

Imperative Mood.

aya } pres. tense
 ayatan, ayatak } of ayaw.
 ayak }
 ayákun } future tense
 ayákük } of ayaw.
 ayákāk }
 kitta ayanewew } present
 „ ayaneuwun } tense
 „ ayaw } present
 „ ayawa } tense
 „ ayamukun } pres.
 „ ayamukunwa } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

ayaw } present tense
 ayawatan } present tense
 ayawatak } present tense
 ayawák }
 ayawákun } future tense
 ayawákük }
 ayawákāk }
 kitta ayawan, present tense
 „ ayayew } present
 „ ayayewa } tense
 „ ayamukuneyew } pr.
 „ ayamukuneyewa } ten.

DUBITATIVE MOOD

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE

ká ayakwā, *sing.* }
 " ayawakwā, *plur.* }
 ká ayamukunookwā } *sing.*
 " ayamukúkūwā }
 " ayamukunoowakwā, *plural*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayakepunā, *sing.* }
 " ayawakepunā, *plur.* }
 ká ayamukunookopunā } *sing.*
 " ayamukúkepunā }
 " ayamukunoowakopunā } *plural*
 " ayamukúkūwāpunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayayikwā, *sing.* }
 " ayayikwānee, *plur.* }
 ká ayamukuneyikwā, *sing.* }
 " ayamukuneyikwānee, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayayikopunā, *sing.* }
 " ayayikopunānee, *plur.* }
 ká ayamukuneyikopunā, *sing.* }
 " ayamukuneyikopunānee, *plur.*

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayaneunookwā
 " ayaneunikwā
 " ayaneunikwā
 " ayákwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayaneunookopunā
 " ayaneunikepunā
 " ayaneunikepunā
 " ayákepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká ayaweéā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká ayaweétepunā

INDETERMINATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

ayanewetookwā } present
 ayanevunotookwā } tense
 ayanevekopun } imperfect
 ayanevunokopun } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayanewikātookwā } present
 „ ayanewūkātōokwā } tense
 „ ayākātōokwā
 „ ayanewikēpunātōokwā } imp.
 „ ayanewūkepunātōokwā } tense
 „ ayākepunātōokwā
 ayanewīke ātookwā } future
 ayanewūke ātookwā } tense
 ayāke ātookwā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayawanatookwā, present tense
 ayawanakopun, imper. tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayaweētātōokwā, pres. tense
 „ ayaweētepun ātookwā, im. ten.
 ayaweētche ātookwā } future
 ayaweētawe ātookwā } tense

INANIMATE.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

ayatookwā } present
 ayatookwānee } tense
 ayakopun } imperfect
 ayakopunee } tense

Indefinite.

ayamukunotookwā } pres.
 ayamukunotookwane } tense
 ayamukunokopun } imperfect
 ayamukunokopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayamukū ātookwā } pres.
 „ ayakee, waw ātookwā } tense „ ayamukūkee, waw ātookwā } ten.
 „ ayakepun ātookwā } imp. „ ayamukūkepun ātookwā } im.
 „ ayakepunee ātookwā } tense „ ayamukūkepunee ātookwā } ten.
 ayake ātookwā } fut. ayamukūke ātookwā } fut.
 ayakwawe ātookwā } tense ayamukūkwawe ātookwā } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

ayayeetookwā } present
 ayayeetookwānee } tense
 ayayekopun } imperfect
 ayayekopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā ayayik ātookwā } present
 „ ayayikee ātookwā } tense
 „ ayayikepun ātookwā } imp.
 „ ayayikepunee ātookwā } tense
 ayayike ātookwā } future
 ayayikwawe ātookwā } tense

TRANSITIVE VERB—Inanimate. (6th conjug.)

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
<i>S.</i>	Ne totān, <i>I do it</i>	Ne totā ty, <i>I did it</i>
	Ke totān	Ke totā ty
	totum	Oo totā ty
<i>P.</i>	Ne totānan }	Ne totātanan }
	Ke totānanow }	Ke totātananow }
	Ke totānanaw	Ke totātawanaw
	totumwuk	Oo totātawanaw

See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 1.

POSSESSIVE CASE.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.
<i>S.</i>	Ne totumwan	Ne totumwā ty
	Ke totumwan	Ke totumwā ty
	totumwāo }	Oo totumwā ty }
	totumeyewa }	Oo totumeyē ty }
<i>P.</i>	Ne totumwanan }	Ne totumwātanān }
	Ke totumwananow }	Ke totumwātanānaw }
	Ke totumwanawaw	Ke totumwātanawaw
	totumwāwuk }	Oo totumwātanawaw }
	totumeyewa }	Oo totumeyē ty }

See another form of the Imperfect Tense below, No. 2.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā totuman	ā totumapan	totumane
	totumun	totumupun	totumune
	totūk	totūkepun, totūpun	totūke
	totumāk }	totumākepun }	totumāko }
	totumūk }	totumūkepun }	totumūko }
	totumāk	totumākepun	totumāko
	totūkik }	totūkikepun }	
	totūkwan }	totūkwāpun }	totūkwawe
		totumwāpun	

POSSESSIVE CASE.

	PRESENT TENSE.	IMPERFECT TENSE.	FUTURE TENSE.
	ā totumwuk	ā totumwukepun	totumwuke
	totumwut	totumwutepun	totumwutche
	totumwat }	totumwatepun }	totumwatche }
	totumeyit }	totumeyitepun }	totumeyitche }
	totumwukeēt }	totumwukeētepun }	totumwukeētiche }
	totumwūk }	totumwūkepun }	totumwūko }
	totumwāk }	totumwākepun }	totumwāko }
	totumwatchik }	totumwatchikepun }	totumwatwawe }
	totumwatwaw }	totumwatwāpun }	totumeyitche }
	totumeyit }	totumeyitepun }	totumeyitwawe }
		totumeyēpun	

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Inverse.
 PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.
 Ne totakoon, &c. Ne totakó ty, &c.
 POSSESSIVE CASE.
 Ne totakoowan, &c. Ne totakoowá ty, &c.

Another Form.
 (No. 1.) *Direct.* *Inverse.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne totānapun }
 Ke totānapun }
 totumopun }
 Ne totānanapun }
 Ke totānanapun }
 Ke totānanapun }
 totumopuneeek }
 totumwápun }
 Ne totakoonapun }
 Ke totakoonapun }
 totakopun }
 Ne totakoonanapun }
 Ke totakoonanapun }
 Ke totakoonanapun }
 Ke totakoonawapun }
 Oo totakoótwápun }
 totakoowápun }
 totakopuneeek }

(No. 2.) POSSESSIVE CASE.

Ne totumwanapun }
 Ke totumwanapun }
 totumwápun }
 totumeyepun }
 Ne totumwananapun }
 Ke totumwananapun }
 Ke totumwananapun }
 totumwápuneeek }
 totumeyepun }
 totumeyepuneeek }
 Ne totakoowanapun }
 Ke totakoowanapun }
 Ke totakoowanapun }
 totakoowápuneeek }
 totakoooyepun }

DUBITATIVE MOOD (*Subjunctive*).

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.
 ká totumooowanwā }
 (Flat vowel teyo.) }
 totumooowunwā }
 totúkwā }
 totumookwā }
 totumooókwā }
 totumooókwā }
 totumooókwā }
 totumooókwā }
 totumooókwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.
 ká totumwukwā }
 totumwutwā }
 totumwakwā }
 totumeyikwā }
 totumwukeéwā }
 totumwúkwā }
 totumwákwā }
 totumeyikwā }
 totumwawakwā }
 ká totumwukepunā }
 totumwutepunā }
 totumwatepunā }
 totumeyítepunā }
 totumwukeétepunā }
 totumwúkepunā }
 totumwákepunā }
 totumwatíhekepunā }
 totumwawápunā }
 totumeyítepunā }

SUPPOSITIV MOOD—INDIC. MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE. IMPERFECT TENSE.

S. Ne totānatookwā }
Ke totānatookwā }
totumotookwā }

P. Ne totānanatookwā }
Ke totānanatookwā }
Ke totānawawatookwā }
totumotookwānik }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

S. Ne totumwanatookwā }
Ke totumwanatookwā }
totumwātōokwā }
totumeyeeetookwā }
P. Ne totumwananatookwā }
Ke totumwananatookwā }
Ke totumwanawawatookwā }
totumwātōokwānik }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

Ne totumwanakopun }
Ke totumwanakopun }
totumwākopun }
totumeyekopun }
Ne totumwananakopun }
Ke totumwananakopun }
Ke totumwanawakopun }
totumwākopun }
totumeyekopun }

SUPPOSITIV MOOD—SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Direct.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā totumanātōokwā }
totumunātōokwā }
totūkātōokwā }
totumākātōokwā }
totumūkātōokwā }
totumākātōokwā }
totūkātōokwā }
totūkwawātōokwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā totumapanātōokwā }
totumupunātōokwā }
totūkepunātōokwā }
totūpunātōokwā }
totumākepunātōokwā }
totumūkepunātōokwā }
totumākepunātōokwā }
totūkikepunātōokwā }
totūkwāpunātōokwā }
totumwāpunātōokwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

totumane ātookwā }
totumune " }
totūke " }
totumāko " }
totumūko " }
totumāko " }
totūkwawe " }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ā totumwukātōokwā }
totumwutātōokwā }
totumwātātōokwā }
totumeyitātōokwā }
totumwukeētātōokwā }
totumwūkātōokwā }
totumwākātōokwā }
totumwātchikātōokwā }
totumwātawātōokwā }
totumeyitātōokwā }

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ā totumwukepunātōokwā }
totumwutepunātōokwā }
totumwatepunātōokwā }
totumeyitepunātōokwā }
totumwukeetepunātōokwā }
totumwūkepunātōokwā }
totumwākepunātōokwā }
totumwātchikepunātōokwā }
totumwātawāpunātōokwā }
totumeyitepunātōokwā }

FUTURE TENSE.

totumwuke ātookwā }
totumwutche " }
totumwātche " }
totumeyitche " }
totumwukeētche " }
totumwūko " }
totumwāko " }
totumwātawawe " }
totumeyitche " }
totumeyitwawe " }

INDETERMINATE.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

totakunewewa } present
 totakunewunwa } tense
 totakunewepunee } imperf.
 totakunewunopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totakunewikee }
 totakunewūkee } pres. ten.
 totumeēkee }
 totakunewikepunee } imp.
 totakunewūkepūnee } tense
 totumeēkepūnee }
 totakunewikewawe } fut. ten.
 totumeēkewawe }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumwan, present tense
 totumwanapun, imper. tense
 ā totumōōt, present tense
 totumōōtēpun, imper. tense
 totumōōtche } future
 totumōōtawawe } tense

INANIMATE.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

totum, sing. } present
 totumwa, plur. } tense
 totumopun } imperf.
 totumopunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totūk } present
 totūkee, waw } tense
 totūkepun } imperf.
 totūkepūnee } tense
 totūko } future
 totūk wawe } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumeyew, sing. } present
 totumeyewa, plur. } tense
 totumeyepun } imperf.
 totumeyepunee } tense

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumeyik } present
 totumeyikee } tense
 totumeyikepun } imperf.
 totumeyikepūnee } tense
 totumeyike } future
 totumeyikwawe } tense

INANIMATE.

Imperative Mood.

tota } present tense
 totūtān, tak } of totum
 totumook }
 totumōōkun } future tense of
 totumōōkūk } totum
 totumōōkāk }
 kitta totakunewew } present
 totakunewun } tense
 totum } present
 totumwa } tense
 totumomukun } pres.
 totumomukunwa } tense

POSSESSIVE CASE.

totum }
 totumwatan, tak } pres. tense
 totumwāk }
 totumwākun } future tense
 totumwākūk }
 totumwākāk }
 kitta totumwan, present tense
 totumeyew } present
 totumeyewa } tense
 totumomukuneyew } pres.
 totumomukuneyewa } tense

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totakunewunookwā
 " totakunewikwā
 " totakunewúkwā
 " totumeékwā

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totakunewunookopunā
 " totakunewikepunā
 " totakunewúkepunā
 " totumeékepunā

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumwaweéti

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumwawécétepunā

DUBITATIVE MOOD.

(*Subjunctive*).

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumookwā } *sing.*
 " totúk wā }
 " totumoowakwā, *plur.*

ká totumomukunookwā } *sing.*
 " totumomukúk wā }
 " totumomukunoowakwā, *plural*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumookopunā } *sing.*
 " totúkepunā }
 " totumoowakepunā, *plur.*

ká totumomukunookopunā } *sing.*
 " totumomukúkepunā }
 " totumomukunoowakopunā } *plur.*
 totumomukúk wápunā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

PRESENT TENSE.

ká totumeyikwā, *sing.*
 " totumeyikwānee, *plur.*

ká totumomukuneyikwā, *sing.*
 " totumomukuneyikwānee, *plur.*

IMPERFECT TENSE.

ká totumeyikopunā, *sing.*
 " totumeyikopunānee, *plur.*

ká totumomukuneyikopunā, *sing.*
 " totumomukuneyikopunānee, *pl.*

INDETERMINATE.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Direct.

Indicative Mood.

totakunewetookwā } *present*
totakunewunotookwā } *tense*
totakunewekopun } *imperfect*
totakunewunokopun } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totakunewik ātookwā } *present*
" totakunewük ātookwā } *tense*
" totumeék ātookwā }
" totakunewikepun ātookwā } *imp.*
" totakunewükepun ātookwā } *tense*
" totumeékepun ātookwā }
totakunewike ātookwā } *future*
totakunewüke ātookwā } *tense*
totumeéke ātookwā }

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumwanatookwā, *present tense*
totumwanakopun, *imper. tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumoót ātookwā, *present tense*
" totumoótepun ātookwā, *im. tense*
totumoótehe ātookwā } *future*
totumoótawe ātookwā } *tense*

INANIMATE.
SUPPOSITIVE MOOD.

Definite.

Indicative Mood.

totumotookwā } *present*
totumotookwānee } *tense*
totumokopun } *imperfect*
totumokopunee } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totük ātookwā } *pres.*
" totükee, waw ātookwā } *tense*
" totükepun ātookwā } *imper.*
" totükepunee ātookwā } *tense*
totüke ātookwā } *future*
totükawe ātookwā } *tense*

Indefinite.

totumomukunotookwā } *present*
totumomukunotookwānee } *tense*
totumomukunokopun } *imperfect*
totumomukunokopunee } *tense*

ā totumomukük ātookwā } *pres.*
" totumomukükee, waw ātookwā } *tense*
" totumomukükepun ātookwā } *im.*
" totumomukükepunee ātookwā } *ten.*
totumomuküke ātookwā } *future*
totumomukükawe ātookwā } *tense*

POSSESSIVE CASE.

Indicative Mood.

totumeycetookwā } *present*
totumeycetookwānee } *tense*
totumeyekopun } *imperfect*
totumeyekopunee } *tense*

Subjunctive Mood.

ā totumeyik ātookwā } *present*
" totumeyikkee ātookwā } *tense*
" totumeyikepun ātookwā } *im.*
" totumeyikepunee ātookwā } *ten.*
totumeyike ātookwā } *future*
totumeyikawe ātookwā } *tense*

totumomukuneycetookwā } *present*
totumomukuneycetookwānee } *tense*
totumomukuneyekopun } *imperfect*
totumomukuneyekopunee } *tense*

ā totumomukuneyik ātookwā } *present*
" totumomukuneyikkee ātookwā } *tense*
" totumomukuneyikepun ātookwā } *imp.*
" totumomukuneyikepunee ātookwā } *tense*
totumomukuneyike ātookwā } *future*
totumomukuneyikawe ātookwā } *tense*

IMPERSONAL VERB.

ACCESSORY OR POSSESSIVE CASE.

(*In relation to him, with reference to him.*)

INDICATIVE MOOD. SUBJUNC. MOOD.

Present. mispoon, It snows
Imperf. mispoonopun, It was snowing
Perfect. Ké mispoon, It has snowed
Pluper. Ké mispoonopun, It had snowed
Future. Kitta mispoon, It shall snow

Fut. Per. Kitta ké mispoon, It shall have snowed.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Ā mispook, As
 māsipook, Indef.
 Ā mispookepun, Indef.
 māsipookepun,
 Ā ké mispook, After
 Kā mispook,
 Ā ké mispookepun,
 Kā mispookepun,
 Kitta mispook, That, to
 Kā mispook, As, next
 mispooke, When
 māsipooke, Indef.
 Kā mispook ? When, where,
 how ?

Kitta ké mispook, That
 Kā ké mispook, As
 Ké mispooke, When
 Kā ké mispook ? When, where,
 how ?

mispooneyew Ā mispooneyik
 mispooneyepun māsipooneyik
 Ké mispooneyew Ā mispooneyikepun
 Ké mispooneyepun māsipooneyikepun
 Kitta mispooneyew Kā mispooneyik
 mispooneyepun Ā ké mispooneyikepun
 Kitta mispooneyew Kā mispooneyikepun
 mispooneyepun Kā mispooneyikepun
 māsipooneyikepun
 Kā mispooneyew Kā mispooneyik ?

Kitta ké mispooneyew Kitta ké mispooneyik
 Kā ké mispooneyew Kā ké mispooneyik
 Ké mispooneyew Ké mispooneyike
 Kā ké mispooneyew Kā ké mispooneyik ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispoon, It may or can snow

Imper. Kitta mispoonopun, -It might, could, would,
or should snow

Pluper. Kitta ké mispoonopun, It might, could, would,
or should have
snowed.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispoon, Let it snow.

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispook, That,
Kā ké mispook, As
Ké mispooke, When
Kā ké mispook? When, where,
how?

Kitta mispookepun, That
Kā mispookepun, As
Kā mispookepun? When, where,
how?

Kittaké mispookepun, That
Kā ké mispookepun, As
Kā ké mispookepun,? When, where,
how?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispooneyew
Kitta ké mispooneyik
Kā ké mispooneyik
Ké mispooneyike
Kā ké mispooneyik?

Kitta mispooneyepun
Kitta mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun?

Kitta ké mispooneyepun
Kitta ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta mispooneyew.

IMPERSONAL VERB, continued.

DUBITATIVE MOOD (<i>If</i>)		SUPPOSITIVE MOOD. (<i>It seems, I suppose.</i>)	
SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.		INDICATIVE MOOD. SUBJUNC. MOOD.	
(Accessory or Possessive Case).			
<i>Present.</i>	mispoonookwā māspoonookwā	mispoonotookwā	A mispookāttookwā māspookāttookwā
<i>Imper.</i>	mispoonookopunā māspoonookopunā	mispoonokopun	A mispookepun māspookepun
<i>Perfect.</i>	Ké mispoonookwā Kā mispoonookwā	Ké mispoonotookwā	A ké mispookāttookwā Kā mispookāttookwā
<i>Pluper.</i>	Ké mispoonookopunā Kā mispoonookopunā	Kā mispoonokopun	A ké mispookepun Kā mispookepun
<i>Future.</i>	Kitta mispoonookwā Kā mispoonookwā Kā mispoonookwā?	Kitta mispoonāttookwā	Kitta mispookāttookwā Kā mispookāttookwā Kā mispookāttookwā?
<i>Fut. Per.</i>	Kitta ké mispoonookwā Kā ké mispoonookwā Kā ké mispoonookwā?	Kitta ké mispoonāttookwā	Kitta ké mispookāttookwā Kā ké mispookāttookwā Kā ké mispookāttookwā?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispoonookwā
Kā ké mispoonookwā
Kā ké mispoonookwā ?

Imper. Kitta mispoonookopunā
Kā mispoonookopunā
Kā mispoonookopunā ?

Pluper. Kitta ké mispoonookopunā
Kā ké mispoonookopunā
Kā ké mispoonookopunā ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispooneyikwā
Kā ké mispooneyikwā
Kā ké mispooneyikwā ?

Kitta mispooneyikepunā
Kā mispooneyikepunā
Kā mispooneyikepunā ?

Kitta ké mispooneyikepunā
Kā ké mispooneyikepunā
Kā ké mispooneyikepunā ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké mispoonātookwā Kitta ké mispookātookwā
Kā ké mispookātookwā
Kā ké mispookātookwā

Kitta mispoonokopun Kitta mispookepun
Kā mispookepun
Kā mispookepun ?

Kitta ké mispoonokopun Kitta ké mispookepun
Kā ké mispookepun
Kā ké mispookepun ?

This form generally takes the flat vowel, or has *kā* before it (*whether*).⁴

IMPERSONAL VERB, continued.

SUPPOSITIVE MOOD. (Accessory or Possessive Case.)		OPTATIVE MOOD.	
INDICATIVE MOOD.	SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.	INDIC. MOOD.	SUBJUNC. MOOD.
<i>Present.</i> mispooneyectookwā	Ā mispooneyikātookwā māspooneyikātookwā	Wé	Ā wé Wā (<i>flat vowel</i>)
<i>Imperf.</i> mispooneyekopun	Ā mispooneyikepun māspooneyikepun	Wé	Ā wé Wā
<i>Perfect.</i> Ké mispooneyectookwā	Ā ké mispooneyikātookwā Kā mispooneyikātookwā	Ké wé	Ā ké wé Kā wé
<i>Pluperf.</i> Ké mispooneyekopun	Ā ké mispooneyikepun Kā mispooneyikepun	Ké wé	Ā ké wé Kā wé
<i>Future.</i> Kitta mispooneyewātookwā	Kitta mispooneyikātookwā Kā mispooneyikātookwā Kā mispooneyikātookwā ?	Kitta wé	Kitta wé Kā wé Kā wé ?
<i>Fut. Per.</i> Kittaké mispooneyewātookwā	Kitta ké mispooneyikātookwā Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā ?	Kitta ké wé	Kitta ké wé Kā ké wé Kā ké wé ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Present. Kitta ké mispooneyewātookwā

Kitta ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā
Kā ké mispooneyikātookwā ?

Imperf. Kitta mispooneyekopun

Kitta mispooneyikepūn
Kā mispooneyikepun
Kā mispooneyikepun ?

Pluperf. Kitta ké mispooneyekopun

Kitta ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun
Kā ké mispooneyikepun ?

POTENTIAL MOOD.

Kitta ké wé

Kitta ké wé
Kā ké wé
Kā ké wé ?

Kitta wé

Kitta wé
Kā wé
Kā wé ?

Kitta ké wé

Kitta ké wé
Kā ké wé
Kā ké wé ?

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Kitta wé mispoon.

The above may be placed before all
the preceding Moods and Tenses.

- v. kimewun, *it rains (at present)*.
 kimewunopun, *it rained*.
 ā kimewūk
 „ kimewūkepun
 r. kimewuneyew
 kimewuneyepun
 ā kimewuneyik
 „ kimewuneyikepun
 d. kimewunookwā } (ā f. v.)
 kimewūkwā }
 kimewunookopunā }
 kimewūkepunā }
 r. kimewuneyikwā
 kimewuneyikepunā
 s. kimewunotookwā
 kimewunookopun
 ā kimewūk ātookwā
 „ kimewūkepun ātookwā
 r. kimewuneyeetookwā
 kimewuneyekopun
 ā kimewuneyik ātookwā
 „ kimewuneyikepun ā-
 tookwā
- r. tipiskaw, *it is night*.
 tipiskapun, *it was night*.
 ā tipiskak
 „ tipiskakepun
 r. tipiskayew
 tipiskayepun
 ā tipiskayik
 „ tipiskayikepun
 d. tipiskakwā (ā f. v.)
 tipiskakepunā
 r. tipiskayikwā
 tipiskayikepunā
 s. tipiskatookwā
 tipiskakopun
 ā tipiskak ātookwā
 „ tipiskakepun ātookwā
 r. tipiskayeetookwā
 tipiskayekopun
 ā tipiskayik ātookwā
 „ tipiskayikepun ātookwā

- v. kisastāo, *it is hot (at present)*.
 kisastāpun, *it was hot*.
 ā kisastāk
 „ kisastākepun
 r. kisastāyew
 kisastāyepun
 ā kisastāyik
 „ kisastāyikepun
 d. kisastāk wā (ā f. v.)
 kisastākepunā
 r. kisastāyik wā
 kisastāyikepunā
 s. kisastātookwā
 kisastākopun
 ā kisastāk ātookwā
 „ kisastākepun ātookwā
 r. kisastāyeetookwā
 kisastāyekopun
 ā kisastāyik ātookwā
 „ kisastāyikepun ā-
 tookwā
- v. kissinaw, *it is cold*.
 kissinapun, *it was cold*.
 ā kissinak
 „ kissinakepun
 r. kissinayew
 kissinayepun
 ā kissinayik
 „ kissinayikepun
 d. kissinak wā (ā f. v.)
 kissinakepunā
 r. kissinayik wā
 kissinayikepunā
 s. kissinatookwā
 kissinakopun
 ā kissinak ātookwā
 „ kissinakepun ātook-
 wā
 r. kissinayeetookwā
 kissinayekopun
 ā kissinayik ātookwā
 „ kissinayikepun ā-
 tookwā

- v. nōtāpuyew, *it runs short*.
 nōtāpuyepun, *it ran short*.
 ā nōtāpuyik
 „ nōtāpuyikepun
 r. nōtāpuyeyew
 nōtāpuyeyepun
 ā nōtāpuyeyik
 „ nōtāpuyeyikepun
 d. nōtāpuyik wā (ey f. v.)
 nōtāpuyikepunā
 r. nōtāpuyeyik wā
 nōtāpuyeyikepunā
 s. nōtāpuyetookwā
 nōtāpuyekopun
 ā nōtāpuyik ātookwā
 „ nōtāpuyikepun ā-
 tookwā
 r. nōtāpuyeyeetookwā
 nōtāpuyeyekopun
 ā nōtāpuyeyik ātookwā
 „ nōtāpuyeyikepun ā-
 tookwā
- v. wapun, *it is light*.
 wapunopun, *it was light*.
 ā wapūk
 „ wapūkepun
 r. wapuneyew
 wapuneyepun
 ā wapuneyik
 „ wapuneyikepun
 d. wapunookwā } (ey f. v.)
 wapūkwā }
 wapunookopunā }
 wapūkepunā }
 r. wapuneyik wā
 wapuneyikepunā
 s. wapunotookwā
 wapunookopun
 ā wapūk ātookwā
 „ wapūkepun ātookwā
 r. wapuneyeetookwā
 wapuneyekopun
 ā wapuneyik ātookwā
 „ wapuneyikepun ā-
 tookwā

v. verb, r. relative, d. dubitative, s. suppositive. The Optative Mood is formed by placing *wé* before each of the above, both Present and Imperfect Tenses. The Dubitative generally takes the flat vowel (*f. v.*), or has *kā* before it (*whether*).

v. pipoon, *it is winter*.
 pipoonopun, *it was winter*.
 ā pipoók
 „ pipoókepun
 r. pipooneyew
 pipooneyepun
 ā pipooneyik
 „ pipooneyikepun
 d. pipoonookwā } (*ā f. v.*)
 pipoókwā }
 pipoonookopunā
 pipoókepunā
 r. pipooneyikwā
 pipooneyikepunā
 s. pipoonootookwā
 pipoonookopun
 ā pipoókātookwā
 „ pipoókepun ātookwā
 r. pipooneyeetookwā
 pipooneyekopun
 ā pipooneyik ātookwā
 „ pipooneyikepun ātookwā

v. meyooskumeew, *it is spring*.
 meyooskumeepun, *it was spring*.
 ā meyooskumeek
 „ meyooskumeekapun
 r. meyooskumeeyew
 meyooskumeeyepun
 ā meyooskumeeyik
 „ meyooskumeeyikepun
 d. meyooskumeekwā, (*ā f. v.*)
 meyooskumeekapunā
 r. meyooskumeeyikwā
 meyooskumeeyikepunā
 s. meyooskumeetookwā
 meyooskumeekapun
 ā meyooskumeek ātookwā
 „ meyooskumeekapun ātookwā
 r. meyooskumeeyeetookwā
 meyooskumeeyekapun
 ā meyooskumeeyik ātookwā
 „ meyooskumeeyikepun ātookwā

v. mispoon, *it snows*.
 mispoonopun, *it was snowing*.
 ā mispook
 „ mispookepun
 r. mispooneyew
 mispooneyepun
 ā mispooneyik
 „ mispooneyikepun
 d. mispoonookwā } (*ā f. v.*)
 mispookwā }
 mispoonookopunā
 mispookepunā
 r. mispooneyikwā
 mispooneyikepunā
 s. mispoonootookwā
 mispoonookopun
 ā mispook ātookwā
 „ mispookepun ātookwā
 r. mispooneyeetookwā
 mispooneyekopun
 ā mispooneyik ātookwā
 „ mispooneyikepun ātookwā

v. yootin, *it blows*.
 yootinopun *it was blowing*.
 ā yooteék
 „ yooteékepun
 r. yootineyew
 yootineyepun
 ā yootineyik
 „ yootineyikepun
 d. yootinookwā } (*e f. v.*)
 yooteék wā }
 yootinookopunā
 yooteékepunā
 r. yootineyikwā
 yootineyikepunā
 s. yootinootookwā
 yootinookopun
 ā yooteék ātookwā
 „ yooteékepun ātookwā
 r. yootineyeetookwā
 yootineyekapun
 ā yootineyik ātookwā
 „ yootineyikepun ātookwā

v. kesikaw, *it is day*.
 kesikapun, *it was day*.
 ā kesikak
 „ kesikakepun
 r. kesikayew
 kesikayepun
 ā kesikayik
 „ kesikayikepun
 d. kesikakwā (*ey f. v.*)
 kesikakepunā
 r. kesikayikwā
 kesikayikepunā
 s. kesikatookwā
 kesikakapun
 ā kesikak ātookwā
 „ kesikakepun ātookwā
 r. kesikayeetookwā
 kesikayekapun
 ā kesikayik ātookwā
 „ kesikayikepun ātookwā

v. mikeskaw, *it is winter*.
 mikeskapun, *it was winter*.
 ā mikeskak
 „ mikeskakepun
 r. mikeskayew
 mikeskayepun
 ā mikeskayik
 „ mikeskayikepun
 d. mikeskakwā (*ā f. v.*)
 mikeskakepunā
 r. mikeskayikwā
 mikeskayikepunā
 s. mikeskatookwā
 mikeskakapun
 ā mikeskak ātookwā
 „ mikeskakepun ātookwā
 r. mikeskayeetookwā
 mikeskayekapun
 ā mikeskayik ātookwā
 „ mikeskayikepun ātookwā

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| <p>v. kissinamukun, <i>it is cold weather.</i>
kissinamukunopun, <i>it was cold weather.</i>
ā kissinamukúk
,, kissinamukúkepun
r. kissinamukuneyew
kissinamukuneyepun
ā kissinamukuneyik
,, kissinamukuneyikepun
d. kissinamukunookwā } (ā f. v.)
kissinamukúkwā }
kissinamukunookopunā
kissinamukúkepunā
r. kissinamukuneyikwā
kissinamukuneyikepunā
s. kissinamukunotookwā
kissinamukunokopun
ā kissinamukúk ātookwā
,, kissinamukúkepun ā-
tookwā
r. kissinamukuneyeetookwā
kissinamukuneyekopun
ā kissinamukuneyik ā-
tookwā
,, kissinamukuneyikepun
ātookwā</p> | <p>v. kisastāmukun, <i>it is warm weather.</i>
kisastāmukunopun, <i>it was warm weather.</i>
ā kisastāmukúk
,, kisastāmukúkepun
r. kisastāmukuneyew
kisastāmukuneyepun
ā kisastāmukuneyik
,, kisastāmukuneyikepun
d. kisastāmukunookwā } (ā f. v.)
kisastāmukúkwā }
kisastāmukunookopunā
kisastāmukúkepunā
r. kisastāmukuneyikwā
kisastāmukuneyikepunā
s. kisastāmukunotookwā
kisastāmukunokopun
ā kisastāmukúk ātookwā
,, kisastāmukúkepun ātook-
wā
r. kisastāmukuneyeetookwā
kisastāmukuneyekopun
ā kisastāmukuneyik ātook-
wā
,, kisastāmukuneyikepun ā-
tookwā</p> | <p>v. tipiskamukun, <i>it is night</i>
tipiskamukunopun, <i>it was,</i> &
ā tipiskamukúk
,, tipiskamukúkepun
r. tipiskamukuneyew
tipiskamukuneyepun
ā tipiskamukuneyik
,, tipiskamukuneyikepun
d. tipiskamukunookwā } (ā f. v.)
tipiskamukúkwā }
tipiskamukunookopunā
tipiskamukúkepunā
r. tipiskamukuneyikwā
tipiskamukuneyikepunā
s. tipiskamukunotookwā
tipiskamukunokopun
ā tipiskamukúk ātookwā
,, tipiskamukúkepun ā-
tookwā
r. tipiskamukuneyeetookwā
tipiskamukuneyekopun
ā tipiskamukuneyik ā-
tookwā
,, tipiskamukuneyikepun
ātookwā</p> |
| <p>v. mispoonomukun, <i>it is snowy weather.</i>
mispoonomukunopun, <i>it was snowy weather.</i>
ā mispoonomukúk
,, mispoonomukúkepun
r. mispoonomukuneyew
mispoonomukuneyepun
ā mispoonomukuneyik
,, mispoonomukuneyikepun
d. mispoonomukunookwā } (ā f. v.)
mispoonomukúkwā }
mispoonomukunookopunā
mispoonomukúkepunā
r. mispoonomukuneyikwā
mispoonomukuneyikepunā
s. mispoonomukunotookwā
mispoonomukunokopun
ā mispoonomukúk ātookwā
,, mispoonomukúkepun ā-
tookwā
r. mispoonomukuneyeetook-
wā
mispoonomukuneyekopun
ā mispoonomukuneyik ā-
tookwā
ā mispoonomukuneyikepun
ātookwā</p> | <p>v. kesikamukun, <i>it is day.</i>
kesikamukunopun, <i>it was day.</i>
ā kesikamukúk
,, kesikamukúkepun
r. kesikamukuneyew
kesikamukuneyepun
ā kesikamukuneyik
,, kesikamukuneyikepun
d. kesikamukunookwā } (ey f. v.)
kesikamukúkwā }
kesikamukunookopunā
kesikamukúkepunā
r. kesikamukuneyikwā
kesikamukuneyikepunā
s. kesikamukunotookwā
kesikamukunokopun
ā kesikamukúk ātookwā
,, kesikamukúkepun ātook-
wā
r. kesikamukuneyeetookwā
kesikamukuneyekopun
ā kesikamukuneyik ātookwā
,, kesikamukuneyikepun ā-
tookwā</p> | <p>v. kissechewunomukun, <i>it is swift current.</i> [was, &
kissechewunomukunopun, <i>it</i>
ā kissechewunomukúk
,, kissechewunomukúkepun
r. kissechewunomukuneyew
kissechewunomukuneyepun
ā kissechewunomukuneyik
,, kissechewunomukuneyi-
kepun [wā] (ā f. v.)
d. kissechewunomukunookwā }
kissechewunomukúkwā }
kissechewunomukunookopunā
kissechewunomukúkepunā
r. kissechewunomukuneyikwā
kissechewunomukuneyike-
punā
s. kissechewunomukunotookwā
kissechewunomukunokopun
ā kissechewunomukúk ā-
tookwā
ā kissechewunomukúkepun
ātookwā [wā]
r. kissechewunomukuneyeetook-
wā
kissechewunomukuneyekopun
ā kissechewunomukuneyik
ātookwā
ā kissechewunomukuneyik-
epun ātookwā</p> |

AFFIXES OF THE PRINCIPAL TENSES OF THE FOLLOWING TRANSITIVE VERBS.

PRESENT.	IMPERFECT.	INVERSE.	2nd and 1st PERS.	IMPERATIVE.	INDETERMINATE.
Sakeh āo, he loves him.	á ty	ik	thou-me. I-thee. in, itin	sing. ik, in eék, eékook, inan	aw, eét
Itāyim āo, he so thinks him.	á ty	it	eyun, itan	ik, in	aw, eét
Isitissá wāo, he sends him.	wá ty	ik	in, itan	ik, in	waw, hoót
Pusustá wāo, he whips him.	wá ty	it	eyun, hootin	eék, eékook, inan	waw, hoót
Tapwát owāo, he believes him.	owá ty	hook	hoon, hootan	hook, hooókook, hoonan	owaw, át
Sekahát owāo, he baptizes him.	owá ty	hoot	hoon, hootin	hook, hooókook, hoonan	owaw, át
I tāo, he says to him.	tá ty	hook	hoon, hootin	hook, hooókook, hoonan	taw, teét
Nuku tāo, he leaves him.	tá ty	hoot	hoon, hootan	hook, hooókook, hoonan	taw, teét
Na tāo, he fetches him.	tá ty	ak	owin, atin	ow, owik, owinan	taw, teét
Pāsew āo, he brings him.	á ty	owit	oweyun, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	aw, eét or pāseét
Isifissáhum owāo, he sends it to him.	owá ty	ak	owin, atin	ow, owik, owinan	owaw, át
Kwaskótot owāo, he jumps at him	owá ty	owit	oweyun, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	owaw, át
Kekesk owāo, he wears him.	owá ty	ak	owin, atin	ow, owik, owinan	owaw, át
Peétokwah āo, he takes him in.	á ty	owit	oweyun, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	aw, eét
		ik	in, itin	ik, eék, eékook, inan	
		it	eyun, itan	ow, owik, owinan	
		ak	owin, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	
		owit	oweyun, atin	ow, owik, owinan	
		ak	owin, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	
		owit	oweyun, atin	ow, owik, owinan	
		ak	owin, atin	ák, ákook, owinan	
		owit	oweyun, atin	ow, owik, owinan	
		ik	in, itin	ik, eék, eékook, inan	
		it	eyun, itan	ow, owik, owinan	

ERRATUM.

P. 156, line 19, Pluperfect Tense, for *have believed* read *had believed*.

INDEX.

	PAGE		PAGE
Title-page	i		
A Key to the Orthography	iii		
Vowel Sounds	iii		
Consonants	iii		
Remarks	iii		
Extract from the "Nor-Wester"	iv		
A Lecture on the Grammatical Construction of the Cree Language	1		
Paradigms of the Cree Verb, with its various conjugations, moods, tenses, inflections, &c.	15		
<i>Sakehāo.</i>			
Indicative Mood	16		
Subjunctive "	20		
Imperative Mood	18		
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>			
Indicative Mood	17		
Subjunctive "	21		
Imperative "	19		
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>			
Subjunctive Mood	20		
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>			
Subjunctive Mood	21		
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>			
Indicative Mood	22		
Subjunctive "	22		
" "	24		
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>			
Indicative Mood	23		
Subjunctive "	23		
" "	25		
		<i>Sakétaw.</i>	
		Sakétanewew, Sakétaw,	
		Sakétamukun.	
		Indicative Mood	26
		" "	27
		" "	28
		" "	30
		Subjunctive "	26
		" "	28
		" "	30
		Imperative "	30
		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
		Indicative Mood	26
		" "	27
		" "	28
		" "	30
		Subjunctive "	26
		" "	28
		" "	30
		Imperative "	30
		<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
		Subjunctive Mood	27
		" "	29
		" "	31
		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
		Subjunctive Mood	27
		" "	29
		" "	31
		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
		Indicative Mood	32
		" "	33
		" "	34
		Subjunctive "	32
		" "	33
		" "	34

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	32
" "	33
" "	35
Subjunctive "	32
" "	33
" "	35

—
Takehewāo.

Takehewanewew, Takehewāo,
Takehewāmukun.

Indicative Mood	36
" "	37
" "	38
" "	40
Subjunctive "	36
" "	38
" "	40
Imperative "	40

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	36
" "	37
" "	38
" "	40
Subjunctive "	36
" "	38
" "	40
Imperative "	40

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	37
" "	39
" "	41

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	37
" "	39
" "	41

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44
Subjunctive "	42
" "	43
" "	44

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44

	PAGE
Subjunctive Mood	42
" "	43
" "	44
Remarks on the foregoing Paradigms	45

—
Tapwātowāo.

Indicative Mood	46
Potential "	50
Subjunctive "	50
Potential "	56
Conditional "	56
Particles "	56
Imperative Mood	58

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	60
Potential "	62
Subjunctive "	64
Potential "	66
Conditional "	68
Imperative "	68

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	70
Potential "	72

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Subjunctive Mood	74
Potential "	76

Suppositive Mood.

Indicative Mood	78
Potential "	80
Subjunctive "	80

Accessory or Possessive Case.

Indicative Mood	82
Potential "	84
Subjunctive "	84
Optative "	84
Imperative "	84

(2nd and 1st persons).

Indicative Mood	86
Potential "	88
Subjunctive "	88
Potential "	90
Conditional "	90
Imperative "	92

Dubitative Mood.

Subjunctive Mood	92
Potential "	94

INDEX.

263

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	94	Indicative Mood	132
Potential "	96	Potential "	132
Subjunctive "	96	Subjunctive "	132
Optative "	96	Potential "	134
—		Conditional "	134
<i>Tapwâtakāo.</i>		Imperative "	134
Indicative Mood	98	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Potential "	100	Subjunctive Mood	136
Subjunctive "	100	Potential "	136
Potential "	104	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Conditional "	104	Subjunctive Mood	138
Imperative "	104	Potential "	138
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	106	Indicative Mood	140
Potential "	108	Potential "	140
Subjunctive "	110	Subjunctive "	140
Potential "	112	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Conditional "	114	Indicative Mood	142
Imperative "	114	Potential "	142
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		Subjunctive "	142
Subjunctive Mood	114	Optative "	142
Potential "	116	—	
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Tapwâtakāo.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	118	Indicative Mood	144
Potential "	120	Potential "	144
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		Subjunctive "	146
Indicative Mood	120	Potential "	146
Potential "	122	Conditional "	148
Subjunctive "	122	Imperative "	148
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	124	Indicative Mood	148
Potential "	126	Potential "	150
Subjunctive "	126	Subjunctive "	150
Optative "	126	Potential "	152
—		Conditional "	152
<i>Tapwâtakanerewo.</i>		Imperative "	152
Indicative Mood	126	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Potential "	128	Subjunctive Mood	154
Subjunctive "	128	Potential "	154
Potential "	130	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Conditional "	130	Subjunctive Mood	156
Imperative "	132	Potential "	156

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	158	Indicative Mood	188
Potential "	158	Potential "	190
Subjunctive "	158	Subjunctive "	192
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential "	194
Indicative Mood	160	Conditional "	196
Potential "	160	Imperative "	196
Subjunctive "	160	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Optative "	160	Subjunctive Mood	196
<i>Tapwâtakāmukun.</i>		Potential "	198
Indicative Mood	162	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential "	162	Subjunctive Mood	200
Subjunctive "	164	Potential "	202
Potential "	164	<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Conditional "	166	Indicative Mood	202
Imperative "	166	Potential "	204
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Subjunctive "	204
Indicative Mood	166	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential "	168	Indicative Mood	206
Subjunctive "	168	Potential "	208
Potential "	170	Subjunctive "	208
Conditional "	170	Optative "	208
Imperative "	170	<i>Tapwâtakunewew.</i>	
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		Indicative Mood	208
Subjunctive Mood	172	Potential "	210
Potential "	172	Subjunctive "	210
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential "	212
Subjunctive Mood	174	Conditional "	212
Potential "	174	Imperative "	214
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	176	Indicative Mood	214
Potential "	176	Potential "	214
Subjunctive "	176	Subjunctive "	214
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential "	216
Indicative Mood	178	Conditional "	216
Potential "	178	Imperative "	216
Subjunctive "	178	<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Optative "	178	Subjunctive Mood	218
<i>Tapwâatum.</i>		Potential "	218
Indicative Mood	180	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Potential "	182	Subjunctive Mood	220
Subjunctive "	182	Potential "	220
Potential "	186	<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Conditional "	186	Indicative Mood	220
Imperative "	186	Potential "	220
		Subjunctive "	220

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	220
Potential „	220
Subjunctive „	220
Optative „	220
—	
<i>Tapwátum.</i>	
Indicative Mood	222
Subjunctive „	222
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	222
Subjunctive „	224
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	224
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	224
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	226
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	226
—	
<i>Tapwátumomukun.</i>	
Indicative Mood	226
Subjunctive „	228
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	228
Subjunctive „	228
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	230
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	230
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	230
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	232

	PAGE
<i>Tapwāwun.</i>	
Indicative Mood	232
Subjunctive „	232
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	234
Subjunctive „	234
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	234
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	236
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	236
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	236
—	
<i>Ayaw.</i>	
Indicative Mood	238
Subjunctive „	238
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	238
Subjunctive Mood	238
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	239
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	239
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	240
Subjunctive „	240
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	240
Subjunctive „	240

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Ayanewew.</i>		<i>Totakunewew.</i>	
<i>Ayaw, Ayamukun.</i>		<i>Totum, Totumomukun.</i>	
Indicative Mood	241	Indicative Mood	247
Subjunctive "	241	Subjunctive "	247
Imperative "	241	Imperative "	247
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	241	Indicative Mood	247
Subjunctive "	241	Subjunctive "	247
Imperative "	241	Imperative "	247
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	242	Subjunctive Mood	248
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Subjunctive Mood	242	Subjunctive Mood	248
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	243	Indicative Mood	249
Subjunctive "	243	Subjunctive "	249
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	243	Indicative Mood	249
Subjunctive "	243	Subjunctive "	249
<i>Totum.</i>		<i>Mispoon.</i>	
Indicative Mood	244	Indicative Mood	250
Subjunctive "	244	Subjunctive "	250
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential "	251
Indicative Mood	244	Imperative "	251
Subjunctive "	244	<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>		Indicative Mood	250
Subjunctive Mood	245	Subjunctive "	250
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		Potential "	251
Subjunctive Mood	245	Imperative "	251
<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>		<i>Dubitative Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	246	Subjunctive Mood	252
Subjunctive "	246	Potential "	253
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	246	Subjunctive Mood	252
Subjunctive "	246	Potential "	253
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>		<i>Suppositive Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	246	Indicative Mood	252
Subjunctive "	246	Subjunctive "	252
		Potential "	253

INDEX.

267

	PAGE
<i>Accessory or Possessive Case.</i>	
Indicative Mood	254
Subjunctive „	254
Potential „	255

	PAGE
<i>Optative Mood.</i>	
Indicative Mood	254
Subjunctive „	254
Potential „	255
Imperative „	255

Moods, Tenses, and Accessory or Possessive Cases of the following Impersonal Verbs.

Kimewun	256
Kisastāo	256
Nótapuyew	256
Tipiskaw	256
Kissinaw	256
Wapun	256
Pipoon	257
Mispoon	257
Kesikaw	257
Meyooskumeew	257
Yootin	257
Mikeskaw	257

	PAGE
Kissinamukun	258
Kisastāmukun	258
Tipiskamukun	258
Mispoonomukun	258
Kesikamukun	258
Kissechewunomukun	258

Affixes of the Principal Tenses of the following Transitive Verbs.

Sakehāo	259
Itāyimāo	259
Isitissāwāo	259
Pusustāwāo	259
Tapwātowāo	259
Sekahātowāo	259
Itāo	259
Nukutāo	259
Natāo	259
Pāsewāo	259
Isitissāhumowāo	259
Kwaskótowāo	259
Kekeskowāo	259
Peétokwahāo	259
<hr/>	
Erratum	260
Index	261